



Class BS2560

Book .L55

Copyright N<sup>o</sup> \_\_\_\_\_

**COPYRIGHT DEPOSIT**







*Bible, N. I. Gospels. English.  
"Harmonies, 1895. Revised.*

*(1)*

*92901  
5321-K*

# Jesus, the Word of God.

By C. E. Chase.



A Book Containing all the four Gospels of

Matthew,  
Mark,  
Luke and  
John,

Chronologically arranged in Parallel Columns, without  
comment; followed by a comparative table  
showing the arrangements of

Andrews, Broadus, Canon Farrar,  
Gardiner, Robinson and Tischendorf.



Combe Printing Company, Publishers,  
St. Joseph, Mo.

*1895*



*12946 aa'*



## Introduction.

---

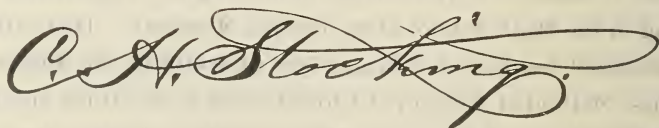
The author or compiler of this book, setting forth in intensely harmonious vision "Jesus, the Word of God," as presented in the four Gospel-histories, is the ingenious, versatile, and studious Professor of Commercial Law, Commercial Arithmetic, Phonography, Typewriting and Book-keeping in the High School of St. Joseph, Missouri. He is also the much appreciated teacher of a large class of youth in the Sunday-school of the First Methodist Episcopal Church, and is the third vice-president of the Ratcliff Epworth League, enthusiastically directing the young people in their "literary department."

It was while engaged in the preparation of the lessons for his Sunday-school class, that, as by a deeply felt sense of personal need, and prompted by *original impulse* to such lines of investigation, he began comparing each of the four Gospel narratives with those of the other three. Not informedly aware was he that the scholarly Westcott in his "Introduction to the Study of the Gospels" had said, "Sectaries divided the Gospels as being separately complete; the Church united them, as constituents of a harmonious whole." Not consciously possessed of the knowledge was he that Irenæus, Bishop of Lyons in the end of the second century, and who in his youth was personally acquainted with Polycarp, the disciple of John, had written, "The Creator-Word, who sits upon the Cherubim, when manifested to men, gave us the Gospel in a *four-fold* form; while it is held together by *one* Spirit:" and then had gone on to prove by various analogies, that the Gospels could not have been more nor fewer than four, the number of the faces of the Cherubim, which were "images of the life and work of *the Son of God*." Not historically informed perchance

was he that Clement of Alexandria, one of the most prolific and scholarly writers of the infant Church, and who wrote in the reign of the Emperor Severus, A. D. 193-211, relates it as a current tradition of his time, that "St. John, when he found in the Writings of the other Evangelists, the bodily history of the Lord, composed a Spiritual Gospel."

But, prompted to such study, and led on in such research as might enable him to command the priceless fruitage of the latest and ripest Christian-scholarship for the setting forth of the words and works of Jesus, he has here in this volume, with tireless painstaking and marvelous skill, gathered and presented such a Harmony of the Gospels, and in such chronological order, as combine for our advantage all the excellencies of Andrews, Broadus, Canon Farrar, Gardiner, Robinson and Tischendorf.

I do not know who said it ; but it is beautifully said, and as blessedly true : "We study therefore the Law in the Gospels ; the Gospels in the Epistles ; and all *in Christ*."

A large, elegant handwritten signature in black ink, reading "C. H. Stocking". The signature is written in a cursive style with long, flowing loops and a prominent flourish at the end.

Pastor, First Methodist Episcopal Church,  
St. Joseph, Missouri.

# INDEX.

## MATTHEW.

Chap.	Verse.	No.	Page.	Chap.	Verse.	No.	Page.	Chap.	Verse.	No.	Page.
1	1-17	30	48	9	1	177	158	14	1-2	194	166
	18-25	9	26		2-8	78	86		3-5	51	66
2	1-10	15	34		9	80	88		6-12	193	166
	11-12	16	36		10-13	81	88		13-14	196	168
	13-15	17	36		14-15	82	88		15-21	197	168
	16-18	18	36		16-17	83	90		22-23	199	170
	19-23	19	38		18-19	84	90		34-36	200	172
3	1	23	42		20-22	85	90		1-9	204	180
	2-6	26	42		23-26	86	92		10-20	205	182
	7-10	27	44		27-31	87	94		21-28	206	184
	11-12	28	46		32-34	88	94		29-31	207	184
	13-17	29	46		35	89	94		32-38	208	186
4	1-11	31	50		36-38	90	96		39	209	188
	12	52	68	10	1	181	158	16	1-4	210	188
	13-16	61	78		2-4	103	106		5-12	212	188
	17	63	78		5-15	182	160		13-20	214	190
	18-23	64	78		16	183	160		21-23	215	192
	23	72	84		17-20	184	160		24-27	216	192
	24	73	84		21-25	185	162	17	28	217	194
	25	74	84		26-33	186	162		1-9	218	194
					34-36	187	164		10-13	219	196
					37-39	188	164		14-21	221	196
					40-41	189	164		22-23	223	198
5	1	102	106		42	190	164		24-27	224	198
	2	107	108	11	1	191	164	18	1-5	226	200
	3-12	106	108		2-6	138	130		6	228	202
	13-16	108	110		7-15	139	130		7-9	229	202
	17-20	109	110		16-19	140	132		10-11	230	202
	21-24	110	110		20-24	259	234		12-14	232	202
	25-26	111	112	12	25-27	261	236		15-20	233	204
	27-32	112	112		28-30	263	238		21-22	234	204
	33-37	113	112		1-8	97	102	19	23-35	235	204
	38-42	114	114		9	98	104		1	327	292
	43	115	114		10-13	99	104		2	328	292
6	44-48	116	114		14	100	104		3-9	329	294
	1-4	117	116	13	15-21	101	104	20	10-12	330	294
	5-8	118	116		22-23	145	136		13-15	331	296
	9-13	119	118		24	146	136		16-22	332	296
	14-15	120	118		25-30	147	136		23-26	333	296
	16-18	121	118		31-37	148	136	21	27-30	334	298
	19-21	122	118		38	149	138		1-16	335	298
	22-33	123	118		39-42	150	138		17	339	310
	24	124	118		43-45	151	140		18-19	340	310
	25-34	125	120		46-50	152	140		20-28	341	310
7	1-5	126	122						29-34	342	312
	6	127	122	13	1-3	153	140		1-7	352	320
	7-11	128	122		4-9	154	142		8-9	353	320
	12	129	124		10-15	155	142		10-11	354	322
	13-14	130	124		16-17	156	144		12	358	324
	15-20	131	124		18-23	157	144		13-16	359	324
	21-23	132	124		24-30	161	146		17	356	324
	24-29	133	124		31-32	162	148		18-19	357	324
					33	163	148		20-22	362	326
					34-35	164	148		23-27	364	326
					36-43	165	148		28-32	365	328
8	1	134	126		44	166	150		33-45	366	328
	2-4	75	84		45-46	167	150	21	46	367	330
	5-13	135	126		47-52	168	150				
	14-15	69	82		53	169	152				
	16-17	70	82		54-58	179	158				
	18	170	152								
	19-22	171	152								
	23	173	154								
	24-27	174	154								
	28-34	175	154								



## MATTHEW—CONTINUED.

Chap.	Verse.	No.	Page.	Chap.	Verse.	No.	Page.	Chap.	Verse.	No.	Page.
22	1-10	368	332	26	1-5	403	366	27	15-18	454	414
	11-14	369	332		6	348	318		19-23	455	414
	15-22	370	334		7-11	349	318		24-25	456	414
	23-33	371	334		12-13	350	318		26	457	416
	34-40	372	336		14-16	404	366		27-28	458	416
	41-46	375	338		17-19	406	366		29-30	459	416
23	1-3	376	338		20	407	368		31-32	461	418
	4	377	338		21	413	372		33	466	420
	5-12	378	338		22-23	414	372		34	467	420
	13-33	379	340		24	413	372		3-36	470	420
	34-36	380	342		25	414	374		37	471	422
	37-39	381	344		26-28	416	374		38	469	420
					29	411	368		39-43	472	422
					30	425	396		44	473	422
24	1-2	388	350		31-32	417	376		45	476	424
	3-8	389	350		33-35	419	376		46-47	477	424
	9-14	390	352		36-46	427	396		48-49	478	424
	15-25	391	352		47- <sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub> 50	429	398		50	479	424
	26-28	392	354		<sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub> 50	430	400		51-53	480	424
	29-35	393	354		51-56	431	400		54-56	481	426
	36	394	356		57	432	400		57-61	483	428
	37-41	395	356		58	438	404		62-66	484	428
	42	396	356		59-66	436	402	28	1	496	438
	43-45	397	356		67-68	437	404		2-4	487	430
	46-51	398	358		69-70	440	404		5-7	489	430
25	1-13	399	358	27	71-75	442	406		8	490	432
	14-30	400	360		1	444	406		9-10	493	434
	31-46	401	362		2	446	408		11-15	494	434
					3-10	447	408		16	504	444
					11	448	410		17	505	444
					12-14	453	412		18-20	508	448

## MARK.

Chap.	Verse.	No.	Page.	Chap.	Verse.	No.	Page.	Chap.	Verse.	No.	Page.
1	1	22	41	4	33-34	164	149	9	38-41	227	201
	2	23	43		35	170	153		42	228	203
	3-6	26	45		36	173	155		43-48	229	203
	7-8	28	47		37-41	174	155		49-50	231	203
	9-11	29	47	5	1-16	175	155	10	1	327	293
	12-13	31	51		17-20	176	157		2-12	329	295
	14	52	69		21	177	159		13-16	331	297
	15	63	79		22-24	84	91		17-22	332	297
	16-20	64	79		25-34	85	91		23-27	333	297
	21-22	66	83	6	35-43	86	93		28-31	334	299
	23-28	67	83		1	178	159	11	32	339	311
	29	68	83		2-5	179	159		33-34	340	311
	30-31	69	83		6	180	159		35-45	341	311
	32-34	70	83		7	181	159		46-52	342	313
	35-39	71	85		8-11	182	161	12	1-7	352	321
	40-44	75	85		12-13	182	167		8-10	353	321
	45	76	87		14-16	194	167		11	355	325
2	1-2	77	87		17-20	51	67		12-14	357	325
	3-12	78	87		21-29	183	167		15-16	358	325
	13	79	89		30	185	169		17	359	325
	14	80	89		31-34	186	169		18	360	327
	15-17	81	89		35-44	197	169		19	361	327
	18-20	82	89		45-52	199	171		20-24	362	327
	21-22	83	91		53-56	200	173		25-26	363	327
	23-28	97	103	7	1-13	204	181		27-33	364	327
3	1	98	105		14-23	205	183	13	1-11	366	329
	2-5	99	105		24-30	206	185		12	367	331
	6	100	105		31-37	207	185		13-17	370	335
	7-13	101	105	8	1-9	208	187		18-27	371	335
	13-15	102	107		10	209	189		28-31	372	337
	16-18	103	107		11-12	210	189		32-44	373	337
	<sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub> 10	104	107		13	211	189		34	374	339
	<sup>1</sup> / <sub>2</sub> 19	143	137		14-21	212	189		35-37	375	339
	20-21	144	137		22-26	213	191		38-39	378	339
	22	146	137		27-30	214	191		40	379	341
4	23-27	147	137	9	31-33	215	193	13	1-2	388	351
	28-30	148	137		34-38	216	193		3-8	389	351
	31-35	152	144		1	217	195		9-13	390	352
					2-10	218	195		14-23	391	352
	1-3	153	141		11-13	219	197		24-31	393	357
	4-9	154	143		14-16	220	197		32	394	357
	10-12	155	143		17-29	221	197		33	396	357
	13-20	157	145		30-32	223	199		34	397	357
	21-23	158	147		33	225	201		35-37	398	357
	24-25	159	147		34-37	226	201				
	26-29	160	147								
	30-32	162	149								



## MARK—CONTINUED.

Chap.	Verse.	No.	Page.	Chap.	Verse.	No.	Page.	Chap.	Verse.	No.	Page.
14	1-2	403	367	14	55-64	436	403	15	32	473	423
	3	348	319		65	437	405		33	476	425
	4-7	349	319		66-68	440	405		34-35	477	425
	8-9	350	319		69-72	442	407		36	478	425
	10-11	404	367	15	1	444	407		37	479	425
	12-16	406	367		2	446	409		38	480	425
	17	407	367		3-5	453	413		39-41	481	427
	18	413	378		6-10	454	415		42-47	483	429
	19-20	414	378		11-14	455	415	16	1-3	486	431
	21	413	378		15	457	417		4	487	431
	22-24	416	375		16	458	417		5	488	431
	25	411	371		17-19	459	417		6-7	489	431
	26	425	397		20-21	464	419		8	490	433
	27-28	417	377		22	466	421		9-11	492	433
	29-31	419	377		23	467	421		12-13	495	437
	32-42	427	397		24	470	421		14	497	441
	43-45	429	399		25	468	421		15-18	508	449
	46	430	401		26	471	423		19	512	451
	47-52	431	401		27-28	469	421		20	524	463
	53	432	401		29-32	472	423				
	54	438	405								

## LUKE.

Chap.	Verse.	No.	Page.	Chap.	Verse.	No.	Page.	Chap.	Verse.	No.	Page.
1	1-4	2	17	6	32-36	116	115	10	23-24	262	237
	5-22	3	17		37-42	126	123		25-37	264	239
	23-25	4	21		43-45	131	125		38-42	265	241
	26-38	5	21		46	132	125	11	1-13	266	241
	39-55	6	23		47-49	133	125		14	267	243
	56	7	25	7	1-10	135	127		15	268	243
	57-80	8	25		11-17	136	129		16	269	243
2	1-5	10	29		18	137	129		17-23	270	243
	6-7	11	29		19-23	138	131		24-28	271	245
	8-20	12	31		24-30	139	131		27-28	272	245
	21	13	33		31-35	140	133		29-36	273	247
	22-38	14	33		36-50	141	133		37-44	274	247
	39	19	39	8	1-3	142	135		45-54	275	249
3	40	20	39		4	153	141	12	1-9	276	251
	41-52	21	39		5-8	154	143		10	277	253
	1	22	41		9-10	155	143		11-12	278	253
	2	23	43		11-15	157	145		13-21	279	253
	3-6	26	43		16-17	158	147		22-30	280	255
	7-14	27	45		18	159	147		31	281	255
	15-18	28	47		19-21	152	141		32-38	282	255
4	19-20	50	67		22	173	155		39-40	283	257
	21-22	29	47		23-25	174	155		41-46	284	257
	23-38	30	49		26-36	175	155		47-48	285	259
	1-13	31	51		37-39	176	157		49-53	286	259
	14	52	69		40	177	159		54-57	287	259
	15	63	79		41-42	84	91		58-59	288	261
5	16-30	60	75	9	43-48	85	91	13	1-5	289	261
	31	62	79		49-56	86	93		6-9	290	261
	32	66	83		1	181	159		10	291	261
	33-37	67	83		2-5	182	161		11-17	292	263
	38-39	69	83		6	192	167		18-21	293	263
	40-41	70	83		7-9	194	167		22-23	294	265
	42-44	71	85		10	195	169		24-30	295	265
	1-11	65	81		11	196	169		31-33	296	265
	12-15	75	85		12-17	197	169		34-35	297	267
	16	76	87		18-21	214	191	14	1-6	298	267
6	17	77	87		22	215	193		7-11	299	267
	18-26	78	87		23-26	216	193		12-14	300	269
	27-28	80	89		27	217	195		15-24	301	269
	29-32	81	89		28-36	218	195		25-33	302	271
	33-35	82	89		37	220	197		34-35	303	273
	36-39	83	91		38-42	221	197	15	1-2	304	273
	1-5	97	103		43	222	199		3-7	305	273
	6	98	105		44-45	223	199		8-10	306	273
	7-10	99	105		46-48	226	201		11-32	307	275
	11	100	105		49-50	227	201	16	1-12	308	277
	12-13	102	107		51	236	207		13	309	279
	14-16	103	107		52-56	237	209		14-15	310	281
	17-19	105	107		57-60	171	153		16	311	281
	20	106	100		61-62	172	153		17	312	281
	21-24	107	109	10	1-11	257	233		18	313	281
	25-26	108	109		12	258	235		19-31	314	281
	27-28	115	115		13-16	259	235				
	29-30	114	115		17-20	260	237				
	31	129	125		21-22	261	237				

## LUKE—CONTINUED.

Chap.	Verse.	No.	Page.	Chap.	Verse.	No.	Page.	Chap.	Verse.	No.	Page.
17	1-2	315	283	20	46	378	339	23	6-7	449	413
	3	316	283		47	379	341		8-11	450	413
	4	317	283	21	1-4	387	351		12	451	413
	5-10	318	285		5-6	388	351		13-16	452	413
	11	319	285		7-11	389	351		17-21	454	415
	12-19	320	285		12-19	390	353		22-23	455	415
	20-37	321	287		20-24	391	353		24-25	457	417
					25-28	392	355		26	464	419
18	1-8	325	291		29-33	393	357		27-32	465	419
	9-11	326	293		34-38	402	367		33	466	421
	15-17	331	297	22	1-2	403	367		34	470	421
	18-23	332	297		3-6	404	367		35-37	472	423
	24-27	333	297		7-13	406	367		38	471	423
	28-30	334	299		14	407	369		39	473	423
	31-34	340	311		15-16	409	369		40-43	474	423
	35-43	342	313		17	410	371		44-45	476	425
19	1	343	315		18	411	371		46	479	425
	2-10	344	315		19-20	416	375		47-49	481	427
	11-27	345	315		21-22	413	373		50-55	483	429
	28	346	319		24-30	408	369		56	485	431
	29-35	352	321		31-38	419	377	24	1	486	431
	36-40	353	321		39	425	397		2	487	431
	41-44	354	323		40-46	427	397		3	488	431
	45	358	325		47-48	429	399		4-8	489	431
	46	359	325		49	430	401		9-11	490	433
	47-48	360	327		50-53	431	401		12	491	433
20	1-8	364	327		54	432	401		13-34	495	437
	9-18	366	329		55	438	405		35	496	439
	19	367	331		56-57	440	405		36-43	497	441
	20-26	370	335		58-62	442	407		44-45	498	441
	27-38	371	335		63-65	443	407		46-48	499	441
	39	373	337		66	444	407		49	500	443
	40	374	339		67-71	445	407		50	511	451
	41-44	375	339	23	1	446	409		51-53	512	451
	45	376	339		2-5	448	409				

## JOHN.

Chap.	Verse.	No.	Page.	Chap.	Verse.	No.	Page.	Chap.	Verse.	No.	Page.
1	1-5	1	17	7	1	203	181	13	1	405	367
	6-14	21	43		2-9	238	200		2-17	412	371
	15-18	25	43		10	239	200		18-20	413	373
	19-28	32	53		11-13	240	200		21-30	414	373
	29-34	33	53		14-31	241	211		31-35	415	375
	35-42	34	55		32-36	242	213		36	418	377
	43-51	35	55		37-39	243	213		37-38	419	377
2	1-11	36	57		40-44	244	215	14	1-14	420	379
	12	37	59		45-52	245	215		15-31	421	381
	13-17	38	59		53	246	215	15	1-27	422	383
	18-22	39	59	8	1-11	247	215		1-33	423	387
	23-25	40	61		12-20	248	217	16	1-26	424	393
3	1-13	41	61		21-32	249	219				
	14-15	42	63		33-59	250	221	18	1	425	397
	16-17	43	63	9	1-7	251	225		2	426	397
	18-21	44	63		8-12	252	225		3	428	399
	22	45	65		13-38	253	227		4-9	429	399
	23-24	46	65		39-41	254	229		10-11	431	401
	25-36	47	65	10	1-18	255	231		12	432	401
4	1-3	48	67		19-21	256	233		13-14	433	403
	4	49	67		22-30	322	289		15	438	405
	5-26	53	69		31-39	323	289		16	439	405
	27-30	54	71		40-42	324	291		17	440	405
	31-38	55	73	11	1-46	336	303		18	441	405
	39-42	56	73		47-54	337	309		19-23	434	403
	43	57	73		55-57	338	309		24	435	403
	44-45	58	73	12	1	347	319		25-27	442	407
5	46-54	59	75		2	348	319		28	446	409
	1-9	91	97		3-8	349	319	19	29-38	448	409
	10-16	92	97		9	350	321		39-40	454	415
	17-31	93	99		10-11	351	321		1	457	417
	32-35	94	101		12-15	353	321		2-3	459	417
	36-38	95	101		16-19	354	323		4-7	460	417
6	39-47	96	103		20-22	382	345		8-12	461	417
	1-4	196	169		23-36	383	345		13-15	462	419
	5-14	197	169		37-41	384	347		16	463	419
	15	198	171		42-43	385	349		17	466	421
	16-21	199	171		44-50	386	349		18	469	421
	22-65	201	173						19-22	471	423
	66-71	202	181						23-24	470	421
									25-27	475	425

## JOHN—CONTINUED.

Chap.	Verse.	No.	Page.	Chap.	Verse.	No.	Page.	Chap.	Verse.	No.	Page.
19	28-29	478	425	20	11-18	492	433	21	1-14	509	445
	31-37	482	427		19-20	497	441		15-23	507	447
	38-42	483	429		21-23	498	441		24	509	449
20	1	486	431		24-25	501	443		25	510	449
	2	490	433		26-29	502	443				
	3-10	491	433		30-31	503	443				

---

PROBABLE TIME.	OUTLINE.	THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO S. MATTHEW.
-------------------	----------	---

In the beginning.

—the Word,—

—a narrative concerning those mat-  
ters which have been fulfilled—

B. C. 6.  
October.

—in the days of Herod,— Zacharias,

—executed the priest's office—

THE GOSPEL  
ACCORDING TO  
S. MARK.

THE GOSPEL  
ACCORDING TO  
S. LUKE.

THE GOSPEL  
ACCORDING TO  
S. JOHN.

CHAPTER 1.

- 1 1 In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the
- 2 Word was God. The same was in the begin-
- 3 ning with God. All things were made by him; and without him was not anything made
- 4 that hath been made. In him was life; and the life was the light of men.
- 5 And the light shineth in the darkness; and the darkness apprehended it not.

CHAPTER 1.

- 1 2 FORASMUCH as many have taken in hand to draw up a narrative concerning those matters which have been fulfilled
- 2 among us, even as they delivered them unto us, which from the beginning were eyewitnesses and ministers of the
- 3 word, it seemed good to me also, having traced the course of all things accurately from the first, to write unto thee in order, most excellent The-
- 4 ophilus; that thou mightest know the certainty concerning the things wherein thou wast instructed.
- 5 3 THERE was in the days of Herod, king of Judæa, a certain priest named Zacharias, of the course of Abijah: and he had a wife of the daughters of Aaron, and her name was
- 6 Elisabeth. And they were both righteous before God, walking in all the commandments and ordinances of the Lord
- 7 blameless. And they had no child, because that Elisabeth was barren, and they both were *now* well stricken in years.
- 8 Now it came to pass, while he executed the priest's office before God in the order of his
- 9 course, according to the custom of the priest's



---

PROBABLE  
TIME.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

B. C. 6.

—the angel said—Fear not,—



MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 1.

office, his lot was to enter into the temple of the Lord and burn incense. And the whole multitude of the people were praying without at the hour of incense. And there appeared unto him an angel of the Lord standing on the right side of the altar of incense. And Zacharias was troubled when he saw *him*, and fear fell upon him. But the angel said unto him, Fear not, Zacharias: because thy supplication is heard, and thy wife Elisabeth shall bear thee a son, and thou shalt call his name John. And thou shalt have joy and gladness; and many shall rejoice at his birth. For he shall be great in the sight of the Lord, and he shall drink no wine nor strong drink; and he shall be filled with the Holy Ghost, even from his mother's womb. And many of the children of Israel shall he turn unto the Lord their God. And he shall go before his face in the spirit and power of Elijah, to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the disobedient to walk in the wisdom of the just; to make ready for the Lord a people prepared for *him*. And Zacharias said unto the angel, Whereby shall I know this? for I am an old man, and my wife well stricken in years. And the angel answering said unto him, I am Gabriel, that stand in the presence of God; and I was sent to speak unto thee, and to bring thee these good tidings. And behold, thou shalt be silent and not able to speak, until the day that these things shall come to pass, because thou believedst not my words, which shall be fulfilled in their

PROBABLE  
TIME.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

B. C. 6.

B. C. 5  
March.

—the virgin's name was Mary.

—shalt call his name JESUS.

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 1.

- 21 season. And the people were waiting for Zacharias, and they marvelled while he tarried in the
- 22 temple. And when he came out, he could not speak unto them: and they perceived that he had seen a vision in the temple: and he continued making signs unto them, and remained
- 23 4 dumb. And it came to pass, when the days of his ministration were fulfilled, he departed unto his house.
- 24 And after these days Elisabeth his wife conceived; and she hid herself five months, saying,
- 25 Thus hath the Lord done unto me in the days wherein he looked upon *me*, to take away my reproach among men.
- 26 5 Now in the sixth month the angel Gabriel was sent from God unto a city of Galilee, named
- 27 Nazareth, to a virgin betrothed to a man whose name was Joseph, of the the house of David; and the virgin's name was
- 28 Mary. And he came in unto her, and said, Hail, thou that art highly favoured, the Lord *is* with thee. But she was greatly troubled at the saying, and cast in her mind what manner of salutation this might be.
- 30 And the angel said unto her, Fear not, Mary: for thou hast found favour
- 31 with God. And behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and shalt
- 32 call his name JESUS. He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Most High: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his Father
- 33 David: and he shall reign over the house of Jacob forever; and of his kingdom there shall
- 34 be no end. And Mary said unto the angel, How shall this be, seeing I

PROBABLE  
TIME.  
B. C. 5.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—shall be called holy, the Son of God.

—Mary arose—

—Elisabeth—

—said, Blessed art thou,—

—Mary said,  
My soul doth magnify the Lord,—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER I.

- 35 know not a man? And the angel answered and said unto her, The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Most High shall overshadow thee: wherefore also that which is to be born shall be called holy, the Son of God.
- 36 And behold, Elisabeth thy kinswoman, she also hath conceived a son in her old age: and this is the sixth month with her that was called barren.
- 37 For no word from God shall be void of power.
- 38 And Mary said, Behold, the handmaid of the Lord; be it unto me according to thy word. And the angel departed from her.
- 39 **6** And Mary arose in these days and went into the hill country with haste, into a city of Judah; and entered into the house of Zacharias and saluted Elisabeth.
- 41 And it came to pass, when Elisabeth heard the salutation of Mary, the babe leaped in her womb; and Elisabeth was filled
- 42 with the Holy Ghost; and she lifted up her voice with a loud cry, and said, Blessed *art* thou among women, and blessed *is* the fruit of thy womb.
- 43 And whence is this to me, that the mother of my Lord should come
- 44 unto me? For behold, when the voice of thy salutation came into mine ears, the babe leaped in
- 45 my womb for joy. And blessed *is* she that believed; for there shall be a fulfilment of the things which have been spoken to her from the Lord.
- 46 And Mary said,  
My soul doth magnify the Lord.  
47 And my spirit hath rejoiced in God my saviour.  
48 For he hath looked upon the low estate of his handmaiden:  
For behold, from henceforth all generations shall call me blessed.

PROBABLE  
TIME.  
B. C. 5.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

June

—Elisabeth—

—brought forth a son.—

—His name is John.



MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 1.

- 49 For he that is mighty hath  
done to me great things;  
And holy is his name.  
50 And his mercy is unto gener-  
ations and generations  
On them that fear him.  
51 He hath shewed strength  
with his arm;  
He hath scattered the  
proud in the imagination  
of their heart.  
52 He hath put down princes  
from *their* thrones,  
And hath exalted them of  
low degree.  
53 The hungry he hath filled  
with good things;  
And the rich he hath sent  
empty away.  
54 He hath holpen Israel his  
servant,  
That he might remember  
mercy  
55 (As he spake unto our  
fathers)  
Toward Abraham and his  
seed for ever.
- 56 **7** And Mary abode with  
her about three months,  
and returned unto her  
house.
- 57 **8** Now Elisabeth's time  
was fulfilled that she  
should be delivered; and  
she brought forth a son.  
58 And her neighbors and her  
kinsfolk heard that the  
Lord had magnified his  
mercy towards her; and  
they rejoiced with her.
- 59 And it came to pass on  
the eighth day, that they  
came to circumcise the  
child; and they would  
have called him Zacha-  
rias, after the name of his  
60 father. And his mother  
answered and said, Not  
so; but he shall be called  
61 John. And they said  
unto her, There is none  
of thy kindred that is  
62 called by this name. And  
they made signs to his  
father, what he would  
63 have him called. And he  
asked for a writing tab-  
let, and wrote, saying,  
His name is John. And  
64 they marvelled all. And  
his mouth was opened  
immediately, and his  
tongue *loosed*, and he  
65 spake, blessing God. And  
fear came on all that  
dwelt round about them:  
and all these sayings  
were noised abroad  
throughout all the hill  
66 country of Judæa. And

PROBABLE  
TIME.

B. C. 5.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—Zacharias was filled with the Holy  
Ghost, and prophesied,—

—the child grew,—

—birth of Jesus—

—Joseph—

—a righteous man,—

#### CHAPTER 1.

18 Now the birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise: When his mother Mary had been betrothed to Joseph, before they came together she was found with child of the  
19 Holy Ghost. And Joseph her husband, being a righteous man, and not willing to make her a public example, was

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER I.

all that heard them laid  
them up in their heart,  
saying, What then shall  
this child be? For the  
hand of the Lord was  
with him.

67 And his father Zacharias  
was filled with the Holy  
Ghost, and prophesied,  
saying,

68 Blessed be the Lord, the  
God of Israel;  
For he hath visited and  
wrought redemption for  
his people,

69 And hath raised up a horn  
of salvation for us  
In the house of his servant  
David

70 (As he spake by the mouth  
of his holy prophets  
which have been since  
the world began),

71 Salvation from our ene-  
mies, and from the hand  
of all that hate us;

72 To shew mercy towards our  
fathers,  
And to remember his holy  
covenant;

73 The oath which he sware  
unto Abraham our father,

74 To grant unto us that we  
being delivered out of the  
hand of our enemies  
Should serve him without  
fear,

75 In holiness and righteous-  
ness before him all our  
days.

76 Yea and thou, child, shalt be  
called the prophet of the  
Most High:

For thou shalt go before  
the face of the Lord to  
make ready his ways;

77 To give knowledge of sal-  
vation unto his people  
In the remission of their  
sins,

78 Because of the tender mer-  
cy of our God.

Whereby the dayspring  
from on high shall visit  
us,

79 To shine upon them that  
sit in darkness and the  
shadow of death;

To guide our feet into the  
way of peace.

80 And the child grew, and  
waxed strong in spirit.  
and was in the deserts till  
the day of his shewing  
unto Israel.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

B. C. 5.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 1.

- minded to put her away  
 20 privily. But when he  
 thought on these things,  
 behold, an angel of the  
 Lord appeared unto him  
 in a dream, saying, Jo-  
 seph, thou son of David,  
 fear not to take unto thee  
 Mary thy wife: for that  
 which is conceived in  
 her is of the Holy Ghost.  
 21 And she shall bring forth  
 a son; and thou shalt  
 call his name JESUS; for  
 it is he that shall save  
 his people from their  
 22 sins. Now all this is  
 come to pass, that it  
 might be fulfilled which  
 was spoken by the Lord  
 through the prophet,  
 saying,  
 23 Behold, the virgin shall be  
 with child, and shall  
 bring forth a son.  
 And they shall call his  
 name Immanuel;  
 which is, being interpre-  
 24 ted, God with us. And  
 Joseph arose from his  
 sleep, and did as the an-  
 gel of the Lord com-  
 manded him, and took  
 unto him his wife:  
 25 and knew her not till  
 she had brought forth a  
 son: and he called his  
 name JESUS.

—took—his wife,—

—a decree from Caesar—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 2.

- 1 10 Now it came to pass  
in those days, there went  
out a decree from Cæsar  
Augustus, that all the  
world should be enrolled.  
2 This was the first en-  
rolment made when  
Quirinius was governor  
3 of Syria. And all went  
to enrol themselves,  
every one to his own city.  
4 And Jo-eph also went up  
from Galilee, out of the  
city of Nazareth, into  
Judæa, to the city of  
David, which is called  
Bethlehem, because he  
was of the house and  
5 family of David; to en-  
rol himself with Mary,  
who was betrothed to  
him, being great with  
6 11 child. And it came to  
pass, while they were

PROBABLE  
TIME.

B. C. 5.

December.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—Mary—  
brought forth her firstborn son ;—

—shepherds—

—abiding in the field

Glory to God in the highest,

—the babe lying in the manger.



MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 2.

there, the days were fulfilled that she should  
 7 be delivered. And she brought forth her first-born son; and she wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and laid him in a manger, because there was no room for them in the inn.

8 12 And there were shepherds in the same country abiding in the field, and keeping watch by night over their flock.

9 And an angel of the Lord stood by them, and the glory of the Lord shone round about them: and they were sore afraid.

10 And the angel said unto them, Be not afraid; for behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy which shall be to all the

11 people: for there is born to you this day in the city of David a Saviour, which is Christ the

12 Lord. And this *is* the sign unto you; Ye shall find a babe wrapped in swaddling clothes, and

13 lying in a manger. And suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God, and saying,

14 Glory to God in the highest.

And on earth peace among men in whom he is well pleased.

15 And it came to pass, when the angels went away from them into heaven, the shepherds said one to another, Let us now go even unto Bethlehem, and see this thing that is come to pass, which the Lord hath made known to us.

16 And they came with haste, and found both Mary and Joseph, and the babe

17 lying in the manger. And when they saw it, they made known concerning the saying which was spoken to them about this

18 child. And all that heard it wondered at the things which were spoken unto them by the shepherds.

19 But Mary kept all these

PROBABLE  
TIME.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

B. C. 5.

B. C. 4.

January.

—circumcising him,—

February.

—to present him to the Lord—

Simeon,—looking for the consolation  
of Israel.

Now lettest thou thy servant depart,  
O Lord,—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 2.

sayings, pondering them  
 20 in her heart. And the  
 shepherds returned, glor-  
 ifying and praising God  
 for all the things that  
 they had heard and seen,  
 even as it was spoken  
 unto them.

21 **13** And when eight  
 days were fulfilled for  
 circumcising him, his  
 name was called JESUS,  
 which was so called by  
 the angel before he was  
 conceived in the womb.

22 **14** And when the days  
 of their purification ac-  
 cording to the law of  
 Moses were fulfilled, they  
 brought him up to Jeru-  
 salem, to present him to

23 the Lord (as it is written  
 in the law of the Lord,  
 Every male that openeth  
 the womb shall be called

24 holy to the Lord), and  
 to offer a sacrifice ac-  
 cording to that which is  
 said in the law of the  
 Lord, A pair of turtle-  
 doves, or two young

25 pigeons. And behold,  
 there was a man in Jeru-  
 salem, whose name was  
 Simeon; and this man  
 was righteous and de-  
 vout, looking for the con-  
 solation of Israel: and  
 the Holy Spirit was upon

26 him. And it had been  
 revealed unto him by the  
 Holy Spirit, that he  
 should not see death, be-  
 fore he had seen the

27 Lord's Christ. And he  
 came in the Spirit into the  
 temple: and when the par-  
 ents brought in the child  
 Jesus, that they might do  
 concerning him after the

28 custom of the law, then  
 he received him into his  
 arms, and blessed God,  
 and said,

29 Now lettest thou thy ser-  
 vant depart, O Lord,  
 According to thy word, in  
 peace;

30 For mine eyes have seen  
 thy salvation,

31 Which thou hast prepared  
 before the face of all  
 peoples;

32 A light for revelation to  
 the Gentiles,  
 And the glory of thy peo-  
 ple Israel.

PROBABLE  
TIME.  
B. C. 4.

## OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—Anna,—

—gave thanks—and spake of him—

—wise men from the east—

—Where is he—  
—King of the Jews?

## CHAPTER 2

- 1 15 Now when Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judæa in the days of Herod the king, behold, wise men from the east
- 2 came to Jerusalem, saying, Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we saw his star in the east, and are come to
- 3 worship him. And when Herod the king heard it, he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him.
- 4 And gathering together all the chief priests and scribes of the people, he inquired of them where the Christ should be
- 5 born. And they said unto him, In Bethlehem of Judæa: for thus it is written by the prophet,
- 6 And thou Bethlehem, land of Judah,  
Art in no wise least among the princes of Judah:  
For out of thee shall come forth a governor,

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 2.

- 33 And his father and his mother were marvelling at the things which were spoken concerning him;
- 34 and Simeon blessed them, and said unto Mary his mother, Behold, this *child* is set for the falling and rising up of many in Israel; and for a sign which is spoken
- 35 against; yea and a sword shall pierce through thine own soul; that thoughts out of many hearts may be revealed.
- 36 And there was one Anna, a prophetess, the daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of Asher (she was of a great age, having lived with a husband seven years from her virginity, and she had been a widow even for fourscore and four years), which departed not from the temple, worshipping with fastings and supplications night and day.
- 38 And coming up at that very hour she gave thanks unto God, and spake of him to all them that were looking for the redemption of Jerusalem.

PROBABLE  
TIME.  
B. C. 4.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

CHAPTER 2.

Which shall be shepherd of  
my people Israel.

- 7 Then Herod privily called the wise men, and learned of them carefully what time the star appeared.
- 8 And he sent them to Bethlehem, and said, Go and search out carefully concerning the young child; and when ye have found *him*, bring me word, that I also may come and worship him.
- 9 And they, having heard the king, went their way; and lo, the star, which they saw in the east, went before them, till it came and stood over where the young child was. And when they saw the star they rejoiced with exceeding
- 10 great joy. 16 And they came into the house and saw the young child with Mary his mother; and they fell down and worshipped him; and opening their treasures they offered unto him gifts, gold and frankincense
- 12 and myrrh. And being warned of *God* in a dream that they should not return to Herod, they departed into their own country another way.
- 13 17 Now when they were departed, behold, an angel of the Lord appeareth to Joseph in a dream, saying, arise, and take the young child and his mother, and flee into Egypt, and be thou there until I tell thee: for Herod will seek the young child to destroy
- 14 him. And he arose and took the young child and his mother by night, and
- 15 departed into Egypt; and was there until the death of Herod: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the Lord through the prophet, saying, Out of Egypt did I call my son.
- 16 18 Then Herod, when he saw that he was mocked of the wise men, was

—flee into Egypt,—

—Herod—



MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.



PROBABLE  
TIME.  
B. C. 4.

OUTLINE.

—slew all the male children—

May.

—when Herod  
was dead,—

—a Nazarene.

MATTHEW.

CHAPTER 2.

exceeding wroth, and sent forth, and slew all the male children that were in Bethlehem, and in all the borders thereof, from two years old and under, according to the time which he had carefully learned of the wise men. Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremiah the prophet, saying,

58 A voice was heard in Ramah,  
Weeping and great mourning,  
Rachel weeping for her children;  
And she would not be comforted, because they are not.

19 But when Herod was dead, behold, an angel of the Lord appeareth in a dream to Joseph in Egypt, saying, Arise and take the young child and his mother, and go into the land of Israel: for they are dead that sought the young child's life. And he arose and took the young child and his mother, and came into the land of Israel. But when he heard that Archelaus was reigning over Judæa in the room of his father Herod, he was afraid to go thither; and being warned of God in a dream, he withdrew into the parts of Galilee, and came and dwelt in a city called Nazareth: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophets, that he should be called a Nazarene.

A. D. 9.  
April.

—twelve years old—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 2.

- 39 And when they had accomplished all things that were according to the law of the Lord, they returned into Galilee, to their own city Nazareth.
- 40 20 And the child grew, and waxed strong, filled with wisdom: and the grace of God was upon him.
- 41 21 And his parents went every year to Jerusalem at the feast of the
- 42 passover. And when he was twelve years old,

---

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 9.

April.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—in the midst of the doctors,—

—Jesus advanced in wisdom—

A. D. 26.

Summer.

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 2.

they went up after the  
 43 custom of the feast; and  
 when they had fulfilled  
 the days, as they were  
 returning, the boy Jesus  
 tarried behind in Jeru-  
 salem; and his parents  
 44 knew it not; but suppos-  
 ing him to be in the  
 company, they went a  
 day's journey; and they  
 sought for him among  
 their kinsfolk and ac-  
 45 quaintance: and when  
 they found him not, they  
 returned to Jerusalem,  
 46 seeking for him. And it  
 came to pass, after three  
 days they found him in  
 the temple, sitting in the  
 midst of the doctors,  
 both hearing them, and  
 asking them questions:  
 47 and all that heard him  
 were amazed at his un-  
 derstanding and his  
 48 answers. And when they  
 saw him, they were as-  
 tonished: and his mother  
 said unto him, Son, why  
 hast thou thus dealt with  
 us? behold, thy father  
 and I sought thee sor-  
 49 rowing. And he said  
 unto them, How is it  
 that ye sought me? wist  
 ye not that I must be in  
 50 my Father's house? And  
 they understood not the  
 saying which he spake  
 51 unto them. And he went  
 down with them, and  
 came to Nazareth; and  
 he was subject unto  
 them: and his mother  
 kept all *these* sayings in  
 her heart.  
 52 And Jesus advanced in  
 wisdom and stature, and  
 in favour with God and  
 men.

## CHAPTER 1.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 22 The beginning of  
 the gospel of Jesus  
 Christ, the Son of God.

1 Now in the fifteenth year  
 of the reign of Tiberius  
 Cæsar, Pontius Pilate be-  
 ing governor of Judæa,  
 and Herod being tetrarch  
 of Galilee, and his brother  
 Philip tetrarch of the re-  
 gion of Ituræa and Tra-  
 chonitis, and Lysanias

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 26.

Summer.

OUTLINE.

—John the Baptist,—

MATTHEW.

CHAPTER 3.

1 23 And in those days  
cometh John the Baptist,  
preaching in the wilder-  
ness of Judæa,

—beareth witness of him,—

—saying, Repent ye;—

2 26 saying, Re-  
pent ye; for the king-  
dom of heaven is at hand.  
3 For this is he that was  
spoken of by Isaiah the  
prophet, saying,

## MARK.

## CHAPTER 1.

- 2 Even as it is written in  
Isaiah the prophet,  
Behold, I send my messen-  
ger before thy face,  
Who shall prepare thy way;

## LUKE.

## CHAPTER 3.

- 2 tetrarch of Abilene, in  
the high-priesthood of  
Annas and Caiaphas, the  
word of God came unto  
John the son of Zacha-  
rias in the wilderness.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 1.

- 6 24 There came a man,  
sent from God, whose  
7 name was John.

The  
same came for witness,  
that he might bear wit-  
ness of the light, that all  
might believe through  
8 him. He was not the  
light, but *came* that he  
might bear witness of  
9 the light. There was the  
true light, *even the light*  
which lighteth every man,  
coming into the world.  
10 He was in the world, and  
the world was made by  
him, and the world knew  
11 him not. He came unto  
his own, and they that  
were his own received  
12 him not. But as many  
as received him, to them  
gave he the right to be-  
come children of God,  
*even* to them that be-  
lieve on his name:  
13 which were born, not  
of blood, nor of the will  
of the flesh, nor of the  
will of man, but of God.  
14 And the Word became  
flesh, and dwelt among us  
(and we beheld his glory,  
glory as of the only be-  
gotten from the Father),  
full of grace and truth.  
15 24 John beareth wit-  
ness of him, and crieth,  
saying, This was he of  
whom I said, He that  
cometh after me is be-  
come before me: for he  
16 was before me. For of  
his fulness we all re-  
ceived, and grace for  
17 grace. For the law was  
given by Moses; grace  
and truth came by Jesus  
18 Christ. No man hath  
seen God at any time;  
the only begotten Son,  
which is in the bosom of  
the Father, he hath de-  
clared *him*.

- 3 And he came into all the  
region round about Jor-  
dan, preaching the bap-  
tism of repentance unto  
4 remission of sins; as it  
is written in the book of



PROBABLE  
TIME.  
A. D. 26.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.  
CHAPTER 3.

The voice of one crying in  
the wilderness,  
Make ye ready the way of  
the Lord.  
Make his paths straight.

- 4 Now John himself had  
his raiment of camel's  
hair, and a leathern gir-  
dle about his loins; and  
his food was locusts and  
5 wild honey. Then went  
out unto him Jerusalem,  
and all Judæa, and all  
the region round about  
6 Jordan; and they were  
baptized of him in the  
river Jordan, confessing  
their sins.

—Ye offspring of vipers,—

- 7 27 But when he  
saw many of the Phari-  
sees and Sadducees com-  
ing to his baptism, he  
said unto them, Ye off-  
spring of vipers, who  
warned you to flee from  
the wrath to come?  
8 Bring forth therefore  
fruit worthy of repent-  
9 ance: and think not to  
say within yourselves,  
We have Abraham to our  
father: for I say unto  
you, that God is able of  
these stones to raise up  
children unto Abraham.  
10 And even now is the axe  
laid unto the root of the  
trees: every tree there-  
fore that bringeth not  
forth good fruit is hewn  
down, and cast into the  
fire.

—the multitude asked him,—

What then must we do?

## MARK.

## CHAPTER 1.

- 3 The voice of one crying in the wilderness,  
Make ye ready the way of the Lord,  
Make his paths straight;
- 4 John came, who baptized in the wilderness, and preached the baptism of repentance unto remission of sins. And there went out unto him all the country of Judæa, and all they of Jerusalem; and they were baptized of him in the river Jordan, confessing their sins. And John was clothed with camel's hair, and *had* a leathern girdle about his loins, and did eat locusts and wild honey.

## LUKE.

## CHAPTER 3.

the words of Isaiah the prophet,

- The voice of one crying in the wilderness,  
Make ye ready the way of the Lord.  
Make his paths straight.  
5 Every valley shall be filled,  
And every mountain and hill shall be brought low;  
And the crooked shall become straight,  
And the rough ways smooth;  
6 And all flesh shall see the salvation of God.
- 7 He said therefore to the multitudes that went out to be baptized of him, Ye offspring of vipers, who warned you to flee from the wrath to come?
- 8 Bring forth therefore fruits worthy of repentance, and begin not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham.
- 9 And even now is the axe also laid unto the root of the trees: every tree therefore that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.
- 10 And the multitudes asked him, saying, What then must we do?
- 11 And he answered and said unto them, He that hath two coats, let him impart to him that hath none; and he that hath food, let him do likewise.
- 12 And there came also publicans to be baptized, and they said unto him, Master, what must we do?
- 13 And he said unto

## JOHN.

PROBABLE  
TIME.  
A. D. 26.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

I—baptize—with water—

—he shall baptize—  
—with the Holy Ghost—

A. D. 27.  
January.

—Jesus—  
—was baptized—

CHAPTER 3.

11 28 I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance: but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost  
12 and *with* fire: whose fan is in his hand, and he will thoroughly cleanse his threshing-floor; and he will gather his wheat into the garner, but the chaff he will burn up with unquenchable fire.

13 29 Then cometh Jesus from Galilee to the Jordan unto John, to be  
14 baptized of him. But John would have hindered him, saying, I have need to be baptized of thee, and comest thou to  
15 me? But Jesus answering said unto him, Suffer *it* now: for thus it becometh us to fulfil all righteousness. Then he  
16 suffereth him. And Jesus, when he was baptized, went up straightway from the water: and lo, the heavens were opened unto him, and he saw the Spirit of God descending as a dove, and coming  
17 upon him; and lo, a voice out of the heavens, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 3.

## CHAPTER 1.

7 And he preached,  
saying, There cometh  
after me he that is  
mightier than I, the  
latchet of whose shoes I  
am not worthy to stoop  
8 down and unloose. I  
baptized you with water;  
but he shall baptize you  
with the Holy Ghost.

9 And it came to pass in  
those days, that Jesus  
came from Nazareth of  
Galilee, and was baptized  
of John in the Jordan.

10 And straightway coming  
up out of the water, he  
saw the heavens rent  
asunder, and the Spirit  
as a dove descending up-  
11 him: and a voice came  
out of the heavens, Thou  
art my beloved Son, in  
thee I am well pleased.

them, Extort no more  
than that which is ap-  
14 pointed you. And sol-  
diers also asked him,  
saying, And we, what  
must we do? And he  
said unto them, Do vio-  
lence to no man, neither  
exact *anything* wrong-  
fully; and be content  
with your wages.

15 And as the people were  
in expectation, and all  
men reasoned in their  
hearts concerning John,  
whether haply he were

16 the Christ; John an-  
swered, saying unto them  
all, I indeed baptize you  
with water; but there  
cometh he that is might-  
ier than I, the latchet of  
whose shoes I am not  
worthy to unloose: he  
shall baptize you with  
the Holy Ghost and *with*

17 fire: whose fan is in his  
hand, thoroughly to  
cleanse his threshing-  
floor, and to gather the  
wheat into his garner;  
but the chaff he will  
burn up with unquench-  
able fire.

18 With many other ex-  
hortations therefore  
preached he good tidings  
unto the people;

21 Now it came to pass,  
when all the people were  
baptized, that, Jesus also  
having been baptized,  
and praying, the heaven  
was opened,

22 and the Holy  
Ghost descended in a  
bodily form, as a dove,  
upon him, and a voice  
came out of heaven,  
Thou art my beloved  
Son; in thee I am well  
pleased.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 27.

## OUTLINE.

—generation of Jesus Christ,—

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 1.

- 1 30 THE book of the generation of Jesus Christ, the son of David, the son of Abraham.
- 2 Abraham begat Isaac; and Isaac begat Jacob; and Jacob begat Judah
- 3 and his brethren; and Judah begat Perez and Zerah of Tamar; and Perez begat Hezron; and
- 4 Hezron begat Ram; and Ram begat Amminadab; and Amminadab begat Nahshon; and Nahshon
- 5 begat Salmon; and Salmon begat Boaz of Rahab; and Boaz begat Obed of Ruth; and Obed
- 6 begat Jesse; and Jesse begat David the king. And David begat Solomon of her *that had been*
- 7 *the wife* of Uriah; and Solomon begat Rehoboam; and Rehoboam begat Abijah; and Abijah
- 8 begat Asa; and Asa begat Jehoshaphat; and Jehoshaphat begat Joram; and Joram begat Uzziah;
- 9 and Uzziah begat Jotham; and Jotham begat Ahaz; and Ahaz begat
- 10 Hezekiah; and Hezekiah begat Manasseh; and Manasseh begat Amon; and Amon begat Josiah;
- 11 and Josiah begat Jeconiah and his brethren, at the time of the carrying away to Babylon.
- 12 And after the carrying away to Babylon, Jeconiah begat Shealtiel; and Shealtiel begat Zerub-
- 13 babel; and Zerubbabel begat Abiud; and Abiud begat Eliakim; and Eliakim
- 14 begat Azor; and Azor begat Sadoc; and Sadoc begat Achim; and
- 15 Achim begat Eliud; and Eliud begat Eleazar; and Eleazar begat Matthan; and Matthan begat Ja-
- 16 cob; and Jacob begat Joseph the husband of Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who is called Christ.
- 17 So all the generations from Abraham unto David are fourteen gen-



MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

CHAPTER 3.

- 23 And Jesus himself, when he began *to teach*, was about thirty years of age, being the son (as was supposed) of Joseph, the
- 24 son of Heli, the son of Matthat, the son of Levi, the son of Melchi, the son of Jannai, the son of
- 25 Joseph, the son of Matathias, the son of Amos, the son of Nahum, the son of Esli, the son of
- 26 Naggai, the son of Maath, the son of Mattathias, the son of Semein, the son of Josech, the son of
- 27 Joda, the son of Joanan, the son of Rhesa, the son of Zerubbabel, the son of Shealtiel, the son
- 28 of Neri, the son of Melchi, the son of Addi, the son of Cosam, the son of Elmadam, the son of Er,
- 29 the son of Jesus, the son of Eliezer, the son of Jorim, the son of Mat-
- 30 that, the son of Levi, the son of Symeon, the son of Judas, the son of Joseph, the son of Jo-
- 31 nam, the son of Eliakim, the son of Melea, the son of Menna, the son of Mattatha, the son of Na-
- 32 than, the son of David, the son of Jesse, the son of Obed, the son of Boaz, the son of Salmon, the
- 33 son of Nahshon, the son of Amminadab, the son of Arni, the son of Hezron, the son of Perez, the
- 34 son of Judah, the son of Jacob, the son of Isaac, the son of Abraham, the son of Terah, the son of
- 35 Nahor, the son of Serug, the son of Reu, the son of Peleg, the son of Eber,
- 36 the son of Shelah, the son of Cainan, the son of Arphaxad, the son of Shem, the son of Noah,
- 37 the son of Lamech, the son of Methuselah, the son of Enoch, the son of Jared, the son of Ma-
- 38 halaleel, the son of Cainan, the son of Enos, the son of Seth, the son of Adam, the son of God.



PROBABLE  
TIME.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 1.

erations; and from David unto the carrying away to Babylon fourteen generations; and from the carrying away to Babylon unto the Christ fourteen generations.

## CHAPTER 4.

A. D. 27.

January.

February.

—Jesus led—

—into the wilderness—

—It is written,—  
not by bread alone,—

—Thou  
shalt not tempt the Lord—

—Thou shalt worship the Lord—

- 1 **31** Then was Jesus led up of the Spirit into the wilderness to be tempted of the devil. And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, he afterward hungered. And the tempter came and said unto him, If thou art the Son of God, command that these stones become bread. But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God. Then the devil taketh him into the holy city; and he set him on the pinnacle of the temple,
- 2
- 3
- 4
- 5
- 6 and saith unto him, If thou art the Son of God, cast thyself down: for it is written,  
He shall give his angels charge concerning thee: And on their hands they shall bear thee up, Lest haply thou dash thy foot against a stone.
- 7 Jesus said unto him, Again it is written, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God. Again, the devil taketh him unto an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them;
- 8
- 9 and he said unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me.
- 10 Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.
- 11 Then the devil leaveth him; and behold, angels came and ministered unto him.

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 1.

12 And straightway the  
 Spirit driveth him forth  
 13 into the wilderness. And  
 he was in the wilderness  
 forty days tempted of  
 Satan; and he was with  
 the wild beasts; and the  
 angels ministered unto  
 him.

## CHAPTER 4.

1 And Jesus, full of the  
 Holy Spirit, returned  
 from the Jordan, and was  
 led by the Spirit in the  
 wilderness during forty  
 2 days, being tempted of the  
 devil. And he did eat  
 nothing in those days:  
 and when they were com-  
 3 pleted, he hungered. And  
 the devil said unto him,  
 If thou art the Son of  
 God, command this stone  
 that it become bread.  
 4 And Jesus answered unto  
 him, It is written, Man  
 shall not live by bread  
 5 alone. And he led him  
 up, and shewed him all  
 the kingdoms of the  
 world in a moment of  
 6 time. And the devil said  
 unto him, To thee will I  
 give all this authority,  
 and the glory of them:  
 for it hath been delivered  
 unto me; and to whom-  
 7 soever I will I give it. If  
 thou therefore wilt wor-  
 ship before me, it shall  
 8 all be thine. And Jesus  
 answered and said unto  
 him, It is written, Thou  
 shalt worship the Lord  
 thy God, and him only  
 9 shalt thou serve. And  
 he led him to Jerusalem,  
 and set him on the pin-  
 nacle of the temple, and  
 said unto him, If thou  
 art the Son of God, cast  
 thyself down from hence:  
 10 for it is written,  
 He shall give his angels  
 charge concerning thee,  
 to guard thee:  
 11 and,  
 On their hands they shall  
 bear thee up,  
 Lest haply thou dash thy  
 foot against a stone.  
 12 And Jesus answering said  
 unto him, It is said, Thou  
 shalt not tempt the Lord  
 thy God.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 27.

February.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—the witness  
of John,—

—Behold, the Lamb of God,—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 4.

18 And when the devil had completed every temptation, he departed from him for a season.

## CHAPTER 1.

19 **32** And this is the witness of John, when the Jews sent unto him from Jerusalem priests and Levites to ask him, Who art thou?  
 20 And he confessed, and denied not; and he confessed, I am not the  
 21 Christ. And they asked him, What then? Art thou Elijah? And he saith, I am not. Art thou the prophet? And he  
 22 answered, No. They said therefore unto him, Who art thou? that we may give an answer to them that sent us. What sayest thou of thyself? He  
 23 said, I am the voice of one crying in the wilderness, Make straight the way of the Lord, as said  
 24 Isaiah the prophet. And they had been sent from  
 25 the Pharisees. And they asked him, and said unto him, Why then baptizest thou, if thou art not the Christ, neither the prophet?  
 26 John answered them, saying, I baptize with water: in the midst of you standeth one whom ye know  
 27 not, *even* he that cometh after me, the latchet of whose shoe I am not  
 28 worthy to unloose. These things were done in Bethany beyond Jordan, where John was baptizing.  
 29 **33** On the morrow he seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold, the Lamb of God, which taketh away the  
 30 sin of the world! This is he of whom I said, After me cometh a man which is become before me; for he was before me.  
 31 And I knew him not; but that he should be made manifest to Israel, for this cause came I baptizing with water. And John bare witness, saying, I have beheld the Spirit descending as

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 27.

February.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—they followed Jesus.

One of the two—

—Andrew,—findeth first—Simon,—

—Philip:—

--Nathanael,—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN. •

## CHAPTER 1.

- dove out of heaven; and  
 33 it abode upon him. And I knew him not: but he that sent me to baptize with water, he said unto me, Upon whomsoever thou shalt see the Spirit descending, and abiding upon him, the same is he that baptizeth with the  
 34 Holy Spirit. And I have seen, and have borne witness that this is the Son of God.
- 35 34 Again on the morrow John was standing, and two of his disciples;  
 36 and he looked upon Jesus as he walked, and saith, Behold, the Lamb of  
 37 God! And the two disciples heard him speak, and they followed Jesus.
- 38 And Jesus turned, and beheld them following, and saith unto them, What seek ye? And they said unto him, Rabbi (which is to say, being interpreted, Master), where  
 39 abidest thou? He saith unto them, Come, and ye shall see. They came therefore and saw where he abode; and they abode with him that day: it was about the tenth hour.
- 40 One of the two that heard John *speak*, and followed him, was Andrew, Simon Peter's  
 41 brother. He findeth first his own brother Simon, and saith unto him, We have found the Messiah (which is, being interpreted, Christ). He brought him unto Jesus. Jesus looked upon him, and said, Thou art Simon the son of John: thou shalt be called Cephas (which is by interpretation, Peter).
- 43 35 On the morrow he was minded to go forth into Galilee, and he findeth Philip: and Jesus saith unto him, Follow me.  
 44 Now Philip was from Bethsaida, of the city of Andrew and Peter.  
 45 Philip findeth Nathanael, and saith unto him, We



---

PROBABLE  
TIME.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

A. D 27.

February

—a marriage in Cana—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 1.

have found him, of whom  
 Moses in the law, and  
 the prophets, did write,  
 Jesus of Nazareth, the  
 46 son of Joseph. And Na-  
 thanael said unto him,  
 Can any good thing come  
 out of Nazareth? Philip  
 saith unto him, Come  
 47 and see. Jesus saw Na-  
 thanael coming to him,  
 and saith of him, Behold,  
 an Israelite indeed, in  
 whom is no guile!  
 48 Nathanael saith unto  
 him, Whence knowest  
 thou me? Jesus answer-  
 ed and said unto him,  
 Before Philip called thee,  
 when thou wast under  
 the fig tree, I saw thee.  
 49 Nathanael answered him.  
 Rabbi, thou art the Son  
 of God; thou art King  
 50 of Israel. Jesus an-  
 swered and said unto him,  
 Because I said unto thee,  
 I saw thee underneath  
 the fig tree, believest  
 thou? thou shalt see  
 greater things than these.  
 51 And he saith unto him,  
 Verily, verily, I say unto  
 you, Ye shall see the  
 heaven opened, and the  
 angels of God ascending  
 and descending upon the  
 Son of man.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 36 And the third day  
 there was a marriage in  
 Cana of Galilee; and the  
 mother of Jesus was  
 2 there; and Jesus also  
 was bidden, and his dis-  
 ciples, to the marriage.  
 3 And when the wine failed,  
 the mother of Jesus saith  
 unto him, They have no  
 4 wine. And Jesus saith  
 unto her, Woman, what  
 have I to do with thee?  
 mine hour is not yet  
 5 come. His mother saith  
 unto the servants, What-  
 soever he saith unto you,  
 6 do it. Now there were  
 six waterpots of stone  
 set there after the Jews'  
 manner of purifying,  
 containing two or three  
 7 firkins apiece. Jesus

PROBABLE  
TIME.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

A. D. 27.

—water now become wine,—

—down to Capernaum,—

April 11-17.

—up to Jerusalem.

—cast all out of the temple,—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 2.

- saith unto them, Fill the waterpots with water. And they filled them up  
 8 to the brim. And he saith unto them, Draw out now, and bear unto the ruler of the feast.  
 9 And they bare it. And when the ruler of the feast tasted the water now become wine, and knew not whence it was (but the servants which had drawn the water knew), the ruler of the feast calleth the bride-  
 10 groom, and saith unto him, Every man setteth on first the good wine; and when *men* have drunk freely, *then* that which is worse: thou hast kept the good wine  
 11 until now. This beginning of his signs did Jesus in Cana of Galilee, and manifested his glory; and his disciples believed on him.  
 12 37 After this he went down to Capernaum, he, and his mother, and *his* brethren, and his disciples: and there they abode not many days.  
 13 38 And the passover of the Jews was at hand, and Jesus went up to  
 14 Jerusalem. And he found in the temple those that sold oxen and sheep and doves, and the changers  
 15 of money sitting: and he made a scourge of cords, and cast all out of the temple, both the sheep and the oxen; and he poured out the changers' money, and overthrew  
 16 their tables; and to them that sold the doves he said, Take these things hence; make not my Father's house a house of merchandise. His disciples remembered that it was written, The zeal of thine house shall eat me  
 18 up. 39 The Jews therefore answered and said unto him, What sign shewest thou unto us, seeing that thou  
 19 doest these things? Jesus

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 27.

April.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—the temple of his body.

—many believed—

—Nicodemus,—

—Except a man be born anew,—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 2.

answered and said unto them, Destroy this temple, and in three days I  
 20 will raise it up. The Jews therefore said, Forty and six years was this temple in building, and wilt thou raise it up  
 21 in three days? But he spake of the temple of  
 22 his body. When therefore he was raised from the dead, his disciples remembered that he  
 spake this; and they believed the scripture, and the word which Jesus had said.  
 23 40 Now when he was in Jerusalem at the pass-over, during the feast, many believed on his name, beholding his  
 24 signs which he did. But Jesus did not trust himself unto them, for that  
 25 he knew all men, and because he needed not that anyone should bear witness concerning man; for he himself knew what was in man.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 41 Now there was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a  
 2 ruler of the Jews: the same came unto him by night, and said to him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these signs that thou doest, except God  
 3 be with him. Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born anew, he cannot see the kingdom of God.  
 4 Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter a second time into his mother's womb, and be born?  
 5 Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and the Spirit, he cannot enter into the  
 6 kingdom of God. That



---

PROBABLE  
TIME.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

A. D. 27.

April.

—as Moses lifted up the serpent—

—God so loved the world,—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 3.

- which is born of the  
flesh is flesh; and that  
which is born of the  
7 Spirit is spirit. Marvel  
not that I said unto thee,  
Ye must be born anew.  
8 The wind bloweth where  
it listeth, and thou hear-  
est the voice thereof, but  
knowest not whence it  
cometh, and whither it  
goeth: so is every one  
that is born of the Spirit.  
9 Nicodemus answered  
and said unto him, How  
can these things be?  
10 Jesus answered and said  
unto him, Art thou the  
teacher of Israel, and  
understandest not these  
11 things? Verily, verily,  
I say unto thee, We  
speak that we do know,  
and bear witness of that  
we have seen; and ye  
receive not our witness.  
12 If I told you earthly  
things, and ye believe not,  
how shall ye believe, if I  
tell you heavenly things?  
13 And no man hath as-  
cended into heaven, but  
he that descended out of  
heaven, *even* the Son of  
man, which is in heaven.  
14 42 And as Moses lifted  
up the serpent in the  
wilderness, even so must  
the Son of man be lifted  
15 up: that whosoever be-  
lieveth may in him have  
eternal life.  
16 43 For God so loved  
the world, that he gave  
his only begotten Son,  
that whosoever believeth  
on him should not per-  
ish, but have eternal  
17 life. For God sent not  
the Son into the world  
to judge the world; but  
that the world should be  
saved through him.  
18 44 He that believeth  
on him is not judged:  
he that believeth not hath  
been judged already, be-  
cause he hath not be-  
lieved on the name of the  
only begotten Son of  
19 God. And this is the  
judgement, that the light  
is come into the world,  
that men loved the dark-

• PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 27.

April

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—into the land of Judea;—

—John—baptizing in Ænon—

—the friend of the bridegroom,—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 3.

- ness rather than the light; for their works  
 20 were evil. For every one that doeth ill hateth the light, and cometh not to the light, lest his works  
 21 should be reprov'd. But he that doeth the truth cometh to the light, that his works may be made manifest, that they have been wrought in God.
- 22 45 After these things came Jesus and his disciples into the land of Judæa; and there he tarried with them, and  
 23 baptized. 48 And John was also baptizing in Ænon near to Salim, because there was much water there: and they came, and were baptized.
- 24 For John was not yet cast  
 25 into prison. 47 There arose therefore a questioning on the part of John's disciples with a Jew about purifying.
- 26 And they came unto John, and said to him, Rabbi, he that was with thee beyond Jordan, to whom thou hast borne witness, behold, the same baptizeth, and all men  
 27 come to him. John answered and said, A man can receive nothing, except it have been given  
 28 him from heaven. Ye yourselves bear me witness, that I said, I am not the Christ, but, that I am sent before him.
- 29 He that hath the bride is the bridegroom: but the friend of the bridegroom, which standeth and heareth him, rejoiceth greatly because of the bridegroom's voice: this my joy therefore is fulfilled.
- 30 He must increase, but I must decrease.
- 31 He that cometh from above is above all: he that is of the earth is of the earth, and of the earth he speaketh: he that cometh from heaven  
 32 is above all. What he hath seen and heard, of that he beareth witness;

PROBABLE  
TIME.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

A. D. 27.

He that believeth on the Son hath  
eternal life;—

December.

—again into Galilee.

—John in prison.

CHAPTER 14.

- 3        51 For Herod  
had laid hold on John,  
and bound him, and  
put him in prison for  
the sake of Herodias, his  
brother Philip's wife.  
4 For John said unto him,  
It is not lawful for thee  
5 to have her. And when he  
would have put him to  
death, he feared the mul-  
titude, because they  
counted him as a prophet.

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 3.

and no man receiveth his  
 33 witness. He that hath  
 received his witness hath  
 set his seal to *this*, that  
 34 God is true. For he  
 whom God hath sent  
 speaketh the words of  
 God: for he giveth not  
 the spirit by measure.  
 35 The Father loveth the  
 Son, and hath given all  
 36 things into his hand. He  
 that believeth on the Son  
 hath eternal life; but  
 he that obeyeth not the  
 Son shall not see life, but  
 the wrath of God abideth  
 on him.

## CHAPTER 4.

1 48 When therefore the  
 Lord knew how that  
 the Pharisees had heard  
 that Jesus was making  
 and baptizing more dis-  
 2 ciples than John (al-  
 though Jesus himself  
 baptiz'd not, but his  
 3 disciples), he left Judæa,  
 and departed again into  
 4 Galilee. 49 And he  
 must needs pass through  
 Samaria.

## CHAPTER 3.

19 50 but Herod the te-  
 trarch, being reproved by  
 him for Herodias his  
 brother's wife, and for all  
 the evil things which  
 20 Herod had done, added  
 yet this above all, that he  
 shut up John in prison.

## CHAPTER 6.

17 For Herod himself had  
 sent forth and laid hold  
 upon John, and bound  
 him in prison for the  
 sake of Herodias, his  
 brother Philip's wife:  
 for he had married her.  
 18 For John said unto Herod,  
 It is not lawful for thee  
 to have thy brother's  
 19 wife. And Herodias set  
 herself against him, and  
 desired to kill him; and  
 20 she could not; for Herod  
 feared John, knowing  
 that he was a righteous  
 man and a holy, and kept  
 him safe. And when he  
 heard him, he was much  
 perplexed; and he heard  
 him gladly.



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 27.

December.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

CHAPTER 4.

12 52 Now when he heard  
that John was delivered  
up, he withdrew into  
Galilee;

—a woman of Samaria—

—shall thirst again;—

—shall never thirst;—

## MARK.

## CHAPTER 1.

14 Now after that John was delivered up, Jesus came into Galilee, preaching the gospel of God.

## LUKE.

## CHAPTER 4.

14 And Jesus returned in the power of the Spirit into Galilee: and a fame went out concerning him through all the region round about.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 4.

5 53 So he cometh to a city of Samaria, called Sychar, near to the parcel of ground that Jacob gave to his son Joseph:  
6 and Jacob's well was there. Jesus therefore, being wearied with his journey, sat thus by the well. It was about the sixth hour. There cometh a woman of Samaria to draw water: Jesus saith unto her, Give me to drink. For his disciples were gone away into the city to buy food.  
9 The Samaritan woman therefore saith unto him. How is it that thou, being a Jew, askest drink of me, which am a Samaritan woman? (For Jews have no dealings  
10 with Samaritans.) Jesus answered and said unto her, If thou knewest the gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given  
11 thee living water. The woman saith unto him. Sir, thou hast nothing to draw with, and the well is deep: from whence then hast thou that living  
12 water? Art thou greater than our father Jacob, which gave us the well, and drank thereof himself, and his sons, and his  
13 cattle? Jesus answered and said unto her, Every one that drinketh of this water shall thirst again;  
14 but whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall become in him a well of water springing up into  
15 eternal life. The woman saith unto him, Sir, give me this water, that I thirst not, neither come

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 27.

December.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

God is a Spirit:—

—I that speak unto thee am *he*.

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 4.

- all the way hither to  
 16 draw. Jesus saith unto her, Go, call thy husband, and come hither.  
 17 The woman answered and said unto him, I have no husband. Jesus saith unto her, thou saidst well,  
 18 I have no husband: for thou hast had five husbands; and he whom thou now hast is not thy husband: this hast  
 19 thou said truly. The woman saith unto him, Sir, I perceive thou art a  
 20 prophet. Our fathers worshipped in this mountain; and ye say, that in Jerusalem is the place where men ought to wor-  
 21 ship. Jesus saith unto her, Woman, believe me, the hour cometh, when neither in this mountain, nor in Jerusalem, shall ye worship the Father.  
 22 Ye worship that which ye know not: we worship that which we know: for salvation is from  
 23 the Jews. But the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and truth: for such doth the Father seek to be his  
 24 worshippers. God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship in spirit and truth.  
 25 The woman saith unto him, I know that Messiah cometh (which is called Christ): when he is come, he will declare  
 26 unto us all things. Jesus saith unto her, I that speak unto thee am *he*.  
 27 **54** And upon this came his disciples; and they marvelled that he was speaking with a woman; yet no man said, What seekest thou? or, Why speakest thou with  
 28 her? So the woman left her waterpot, and went away into the city, and  
 29 saith to the men, Come, see a man, which told me all things that *ever* I did: can this be the

---

PROBABLE  
TIME.  
A. D. 27.  
December.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—My meat is to do the will—

—a prophet hath no honor in his own  
country.

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 4.

- 30 Christ? They went out  
 of the city, and were  
 31 coming to him. In the  
 mean while the disciples  
 prayed him, saying, Rab-  
 32 bi, eat. But he said un-  
 to them, I have meat to  
 eat that ye know not.  
 33 The disciples therefore  
 said one to another, Hath  
 any man brought him  
 34 *aught* to eat? Jesus  
 saith unto them, My meat  
 is to do the will of him  
 that sent me, and to ac-  
 35 complish his work. Say  
 not ye, There are yet four  
 months, and *then* cometh  
 the harvest? behold, I  
 say unto you, Lift up  
 your eyes, and look on  
 the fields, that they are  
 white already unto har-  
 36 vest. He that reapeth  
 receiveth wages, and  
 gathereth fruit unto life  
 eternal; that he that sow-  
 eth and he that reapeth  
 may rejoice together.  
 37 For herein is the saying  
 true, one soweth, and an-  
 38 other reapeth. I sent  
 you to reap that whereon  
 ye have not laboured:  
 others have laboured,  
 and ye are entered into  
 their labour.  
 39 **56** And from that city  
 many of the Samaritans  
 believed on him because  
 of the word of the  
 woman, who testified,  
 He told me all things  
 40 that *ever* I did. So when  
 the Samaritans came  
 unto him, they besought  
 him to abide with them:  
 And he abode there two  
 41 days. And many more  
 believed because of his  
 42 word; and they said to  
 the woman, Now we be-  
 lieve, not because of thy  
 speaking: for we have  
 heard for ourselves, and  
 know that this is indeed  
 the Saviour of the world.  
 43 **57** And after the two  
 days he went forth from  
 thence into Galilee.  
 44 **58** For Jesus himself  
 testified, that a prophet  
 hath no honour in his  
 45 own country. So when



---

PROBABLE  
TIME.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

A. D. 27.

December.

—a certain nobleman,—

--thy son liveth:—

A. D. 28.

Spring.

—came to Nazareth,—

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 4.

- he came into Galilee, the Galileans received him, having seen all the things that he did in Jerusalem at the feast: for they also went unto the feast.
- 46 59 He came therefore again unto Cana of Galilee, where he made the water wine. And there was a certain nobleman, whose son was sick at
- 47 Capernaum. When he heard that Jesus was come out of Judæa into Galilee, he went unto him, and besought *him* that he would come down, and heal his son; for he was at the point
- 48 of death. Jesus therefore said unto him, Except ye see signs and wonders, ye will in no
- 49 wise believe. The nobleman saith unto him, Sir, come down ere my child
- 50 die. Jesus saith unto him, Go thy way; thy son liveth. The man believed the word that Jesus spake unto him. and he went his way.
- 51 And as he was now going down, his servants met him, saying, that his
- 52 son lived. So he inquired of them the hour when he began to amend. They said therefore unto him, Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever
- 53 left him. So the father knew that *it was* at that hour in which Jesus said unto him, Thy son liveth: and himself believed, and his whole house.
- 54 This is again the second sign that Jesus did, having come out of Judæa into Galilee.

## CHAPTER 4.

- 16 60 And he came to Nazareth, where he had been brought up: and he entered, as his custom was, into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and
- 17 stood up to read. And there was delivered unto him the book of the prophet Isaiah. And he opened the book, and

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.

Spring.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—The Spirit of the Lord is upon me,—

—To-day hath this scripture been  
fulfilled—

—they were all filled with wrath—

—and cast him forth out of the city,—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 4.

found the place where it  
was written,

- 18 The Spirit of the Lord is  
upon me,  
Because he annointed me  
to preach good tidings to  
the poor:  
He hath sent me to pro-  
claim release to the cap-  
tives,  
And recovering of sight to  
the blind,  
To set at liberty them that  
are bruised,  
19 To proclaim the acceptable  
year of the Lord.
- 20 And he closed the book,  
and gave it back to the  
attendant, and sat down:  
and the eyes of all in the  
synagogue were fastened  
21 on him. And he began  
to say unto them, To-day  
hath this scripture been  
fulfilled in your ears.
- 22 And all bare him witness,  
and wondered at the  
words of grace which  
proceeded out of his  
mouth: and they said, Is  
not this Joseph's son?
- 23 And he said unto them,  
Doubtless ye will say  
unto me this parable,  
Physician, heal thyself:  
whatsoever we have  
heard done at Caper-  
naum, do also here in  
24 thine own country. And  
he said, Verily I say unto  
you, No prophet is ac-  
ceptable in his own coun-  
25 try. But of a truth I say  
unto you, There were  
many widows in Israel in  
the days of Elijah, when  
the heaven was shut up  
three years and six  
months, when there came  
a great famine over all  
26 the land; and unto none  
of them was Elijah sent,  
but only to Zarephath, in  
the land of Sidon, unto a  
woman that was a widow.
- 27 And there were many  
lepers in Israel in the  
time of Elisha the  
prophet; and none of  
them was cleansed, but  
only Naaman the Syrian.
- 28 And they were all filled  
with wrath in the syna-  
gogue, as they heard  
29 these things; and they  
rose up, and cast him  
forth out of the city, and

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.

Spring.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

CHAPTER 4.

—he came and dwelt in Capernaum,—

- 13 **61** and leaving Nazareth, he came and dwelt in Capernaum, which is by the sea, in the borders of Zebulun and Naphtali;  
14 that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Isaiah the prophet, saying,  
15 The land of Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, Toward the sea beyond Jordan, Galilee of the Gentiles,  
16 The people which sat in darkness saw a great light, And to them which sat in the region and shadow of death, To them did light spring up.

From that time began Jesus to preach,—

- 17 **63** From that time began Jesus to preach, and to say, Repent ye; for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

by the sea of Galilee,—

- 18 **64** And walking by the sea of Galilee, he saw two brethren, Simon who is called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea; for  
19 they were fishers. And he saith unto them, Come ye after me, and I will make you fishers of men.

—fishers of men.

- 20 And they straightway left the nets, and followed him.  
21 And going on from thence he saw other two brethren, James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, in the boat with Zebedee their father, mending their nets; and  
22 he called them. And they straightway left the boat and their father, and followed him.

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 4.

led him unto the brow of the hill whereon their city was built, that they might throw him down  
 30 headlong. But he passing through the midst of them went his way.

## CHAPTER 1.

15 and saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe in the gospel.  
 16 And passing along by the sea of Galilee, he saw Simon and Andrew the brother of Simon casting a net in the sea: for  
 17 they were fishers. And Jesus said unto them, Come ye after me, and I will make you to become  
 18 fishers of men. And straightway they left the nets, and followed him.  
 19 And going on a little further, he saw James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, who also were in the boat  
 20 mending the nets. And straightway he called them: and they left their father Zebedee in the boat with the hired servants, and went after him.

31 62 And he came down to Capernaum, a city of Galilee. And he was teaching them on the sabbath day:  
 15 And he taught in their synagogues, being glorified of all.



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.

Spring.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

he entered into one of the boats,—and  
taught—

—a great multitude of fishes;—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 5.

- 1 65 Now it came to pass,  
while the multitude  
pressed upon him and  
heard the word of God,  
he was standing by the  
2 lake of Gennesaret; and  
he saw two boats stand-  
ing by the lake: but the  
fishermen had gone out  
of them, and were wash-  
3 ing their nets. And he  
entered into one of the  
boats, which was Si-  
mon's, and asked him to  
put out a little from the  
land. And he sat down  
and taught the multi-  
tudes out of the boat.  
4 And when he had left  
speaking, he said unto  
Simon, Put out into the  
deep, and let down your  
5 nets for a draught. And  
Simon answered and  
said, Master, we toiled  
all night, and took  
nothing: but at thy  
word I will let down the  
6 nets. And when they  
had this done, they in-  
closed a great multitude  
of fishes; and their nets  
7 were breaking; and they  
beckoned unto their part-  
ners in the other boat,  
that they should come  
and help them. And  
they came, and filled both  
the boats, so that they  
8 began to sink. But Si-  
mon Peter, when he saw  
it, fell down at Jesus'  
knees, saying, Depart  
from me; for I am a sin-  
9 ful man, O Lord. For  
he was amazed, and all  
that were with him, at  
the draught of the fishes  
which they had taken;  
10 and so were also James  
and John, sons of Zebe-  
dee, which were part-  
ners with Simon. And  
Jesus said unto Simon,  
Fear not; from hence-  
forth thou shalt catch  
11 men. And when they  
had brought their boats  
to land, they left all, and  
followed him.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.

Spring.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—a man with an unclean spirit;—

—Jesus rebuked him,—

—Simon's wife's mother—

—Himself took our infirmities,—

#### CHAPTER 8.

- 14 **69** And when Jesus was come into Peter's house, he saw his wife's mother lying sick of a fever.
- 15 And he touched her hand, and the fever left her; and she arose, and ministered unto him.
- 16 **70** And when even was come, they brought unto him many possessed with devils: and he cast out the spirits with a word, and healed all that were
- 17 sick: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Isaiah the prophet, saying, Himself took our

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 1.

21 **66** And they go into Capernaum; and straightway on the sabbath day he entered into the synagogue and

22 taught. And they were astonished at his teaching: for he taught them as having authority, and not as the scribes.

23 **67** And straightway there was in their synagogue a man with an unclean spirit;

24 and he cried out, saying, What have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art, the Holy

25 One of God. And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and

26 come out of him. And the unclean spirit, tearing him and crying with a loud voice, came out

27 of him. And they were all amazed, in so much that they questioned among themselves, saying, What is this? a new teaching! with authority he commandeth even the unclean spirits, and they

28 obey him. And the report of him went out straightway everywhere into all the region of Galilee round about.

29 **68** And straightway, when they were come out of the synagogue, they came into the house of Simon and Andrew, with James and John.

30 Now Simon's wife's mother lay sick of a fever; and

31 straightway they tell him of her: and he came and took her by the hand, and raised her up; and the fever left her, and she ministered unto them.

32 And at even, when the sun did set, they brought unto him all that were sick, and them that were possessed with devils.

33 And all the city was gathered together at the

34 door. And he healed many that were sick with

## CHAPTER 4.

32 and they were astonished at his teaching; for his word was with authority.

33 And in the synagogue there was a man, which had a spirit of an unclean devil; and he cried out with a loud voice, Ah! what have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art, the Holy

35 One of God. And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him. And when the devil had thrown him down in the midst, he came out of him, having done him no

36 hurt. And amazement came upon all, and they spake together, one with another, saying, What is this word? for with authority and power he commandeth the unclean spirits, and they come

37 out. And there went forth a rumour concerning him into every place of the region round about.

38 And he rose up from the synagogue, and entered into the house of Simon. And Simon's wife's mother was holden with a great fever; and they besought him for her.

39 And he stood over her, and rebuked the fever; and it left her: and immediately she rose up and ministered unto them.

40 And when the sun was setting, all they that had any sick with divers diseases brought them unto him; and he laid his

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.

Spring.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

CHAPTER 8.

infirmities, and bare our  
diseases.

—Jesus went about in all Galilee,—

24 **72** And Jesus went about in all Galilee, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing all manner of diseases and all manner of sickness among the people. **73** And the report of him went forth into all Syria: and they brought unto him all that were sick, holden with divers diseases and torments, possessed with devils, and epileptic, and palsied; and he healed them. **74** and there followed him great multitudes from Galilee and Decapolis and Judæa and from beyond Jordan.

CHAPTER 8.

2 **75** And behold, there came to him a leper and worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. 3 And he stretched forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou made clean. And straightway his leprosy was cleansed. And Jesus saith unto him, See thou

—a leper—

—Lord, if thou wilt,—

—I will;—



## MARK.

## CHAPTER 1.

divers diseases, and cast out many devils; and he suffered not the devils to speak, because they knew him.

- 35 71 And in the morning, a great while before day, he rose up and went out, and departed into a desert place, and there prayed.
- 36 And Simon and they that were with him followed
- 37 after him; and they found him, and say unto him, All are seeking thee.
- 38 And he saith unto them, Let us go elsewhere into the next towns, that I may preach there also; for to this end came I
- 39 forth. And he went into their synagogues throughout all Galilee, preaching and casting out devils.

## LUKE.

## CHAPTER 4.

hands on every one of them, and healed them.

- 41 And devils also came out from many, crying out, and saying, Thou art the Son of God. And rebuking them, he suffered them not to speak, because they knew that he was the Christ.
- 42 And when it was day, he came out and went into a desert place: and the multitudes sought after him, and came unto him, and would have stayed him, that he should not
- 43 go from them. But he said unto them, I must preach the good tidings of the kingdom of God to the other cities also: for therefore was I sent.
- 44 And he was preaching in the synagogues of Galilee.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 5.

- 40 And there cometh to him a leper, beseeching him, and kneeling down to him, and saying unto him, If thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.
- 41 And being moved with compassion, he stretched forth his hand, and touched him, and saith unto him, I will; be
- 42 thou made clean. And

- 12 And it came to pass, while he was in one of the cities, behold, a man full of leprosy: and when he saw Jesus, he fell on his face, and besought him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst
- 13 make me clean. And he stretched forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou made



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.

Spring.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 8.

tell no man; but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer the gift that Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them.

—a man sick of the palsy,—

—Arise, and take up thy bed,—

## CHAPTER 9.

- 2 **78** And behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed: and Jesus seeing their faith said unto the sick of the palsy, Son, be of good cheer; thy sins are forgiven.
- 3 And behold, certain of the scribes said within themselves, This man blasphemeth. And Jesus knowing their thoughts said, Wherefore think ye evil in your hearts? For
- 4 Thy sins are forgiven; or to say, Arise, and walk?
- 5 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins (then saith he to the sick of the palsy), Arise, and take up thy bed, and
- 6 go unto thy house. And

## MARK.

## CHAPTER 1.

straightway the leprosy departed from him, and  
 43 he was made clean. And he strictly charged him, and straightway sent  
 44 him out, and saith unto him, See thou say nothing to any man: but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing the things which Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them.

45                76 But he went out, and began to publish it much, and to spread abroad the matter, insomuch that Jesus could no more openly enter into a city, but was without in desert places: and they came to him from every quarter.

## CHAPTER 2.

1    77 And when he entered again into Capernaum after some days, it was noised that he was in the  
 2 house. And many were gathered together, so that there was no longer room *for them*, no, not even about the door: and he spake the word unto  
 3 them. And they come, bringing unto him a man sick of the palsy, borne  
 4 of four. And when they could not come nigh unto him for the crowd, they uncovered the roof where he was: and when they had broken it up, they let down the bed whereon the sick of the palsy lay.  
 5 And Jesus seeing their faith saith unto the sick of the palsy, Son, thy sins are forgiven. But there were certain of the scribes sitting there, and reasoning in their hearts,  
 7 Why doth this man thus speak? he blasphemeth: who can forgive sins but  
 8 one, *even* God? And straightway Jesus, perceiving in his spirit that they so reasoned within

## LUKE.

## CHAPTER 5.

clean. And straightway the leprosy departed from  
 14 him. And he charged him to tell no man: but go thy way, and shew thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing, according as Moses commanded, for a testimony  
 15 unto them. But so much the more went abroad the report concerning him: and great multitudes came together to hear, and to be healed of their infirmities.

16 But he withdrew himself in the deserts, and prayed.

17 And it came to pass on one of those days, that he was teaching; and there were Pharisees and doctors of the law sitting by, which were come out of every village of Galilee and Judæa and Jerusalem: and the power of the Lord was with him to heal. And behold, men bring on a bed a man that was palsied: and they sought to bring him in, and to lay him before him.  
 19 And not finding by what *way* they might bring him in because of the multitude, they went up to the housetop, and let him down through the tiles with his couch into the midst before Jesus.  
 20 And seeing their faith, he said, Man, thy sins are forgiven thee. And the scribes and the Pharisees began to reason, saying, who is this that speaketh blasphemies? Who can forgive sins, but  
 22 God alone? But Jesus perceiving their reasonings, answered and said unto them, What

## JOHN.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.

Spring.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 9.

8 he arose, and departed to his house. But when the multitudes saw it, they were afraid, and glorified God, which had given such power unto men.

9 80 And as Jesus passed by from thence, he saw a man, called Matthew, sitting at the place of toll: and he saith unto him, Follow me. And he arose, and followed him.

10 81 And it came to pass, as he sat at meat in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came and sat down with Jesus

11 and his disciples. And when the Pharisees saw it, they said unto his disciples, Why eateth your Master with publicans

12 and sinners? But when he heard it, he said, They that are whole have no

13 need of a physician, but they that are sick. But go ye and learn what *this* meaneth, I desire mercy and not sacrifice: for I came not to call the righteous, but sinners.

14 82 Then come to him the disciples of John, saying, Why do we and the Pharisees fast oft, but thy disciples fast not?

15 And Jesus said unto them, Can the sons of the bride-

—Matthew,—

—Follow me.—

—They that are whole have no need of a physician,—

## MARK.

## CHAPTER 2.

## LUKE.

## CHAPTER 5.

## JOHN.

themselves, saith unto  
 them, Why reason ye  
 these things in your  
 9 hearts? Whether is  
 easier, to say to the sick  
 of the palsy, Thy sins are  
 forgiven; or to say, Arise,  
 and take up thy bed, and  
 10 walk? But that ye may  
 know that the Son of man  
 hath power on earth to  
 forgive sins (he saith to  
 the sick of the palsy),  
 11 I say unto thee, Arise,  
 take up thy bed, and go  
 12 unto thy house. And he  
 arose, and straightway  
 took up the bed, and  
 went forth before them  
 all; insomuch that they  
 were all amazed, and  
 glorified God, saying,  
 13 We never saw it on this  
 fashion.  
 13 79 And he went forth  
 again by the sea side;  
 and all the multitude re-  
 sorted unto him, and he  
 14 taught them. And as he  
 passed by, he saw Levi  
 the son of Alphæus sit-  
 ting at the place of toll,  
 and he saith unto him,  
 Follow me. And he  
 arose and followed him.  
 15 And it came to pass, that  
 he was sitting at meat in  
 his house, and many  
 publicans and sinners sat  
 down with Jesus and his  
 disciples: for there were  
 many, and they followed  
 16 him. And the scribes of  
 the Pharisees, when they  
 saw that he was eating  
 with the sinners and  
 publicans, said unto his  
 disciples, He eateth and  
 drinketh with publicans  
 17 and sinners. And when  
 Jesus heard it, he saith  
 unto them, They that are  
 whole have no need of a  
 physician: but they that  
 are sick: I came not to  
 call the righteous, but  
 sinners.  
 18 And John's disciples and  
 the Pharisees were fast-  
 ing; and they come and  
 say unto him, Why do  
 John's disciples and the  
 disciples of the Pharisees  
 fast, but thy disciples

reason ye in your hearts?  
 23 Whether is easier, to say,  
 Thy sins are forgiven  
 thee; or to say, Arise  
 24 and walk? But that ye  
 may know that the Son of  
 man hath power on earth  
 to forgive sins (he said un-  
 to him that was palsied), I  
 say unto thee, Arise, and  
 take up thy couch, and go  
 25 unto thy house. And  
 immediately he rose up  
 before them, and took up  
 that whereon he lay, and  
 departed to his house,  
 26 glorifying God. And  
 amazement took hold on  
 all, and they glorified  
 God; and they were filled  
 with fear, saying, We  
 have seen strange things  
 to-day.  
 27 And after these things he  
 went forth, and beheld a  
 publican, named Levi,  
 sitting at the place of  
 toll, and said unto him,  
 28 Follow me. And he for-  
 sook all, and rose up and  
 29 followed him. And Levi  
 made him a great feast  
 in his house: and there  
 was a great multitude of  
 publicans and of others  
 that were sitting at meat  
 30 with them. And the  
 Pharisees and their  
 scribes murmured  
 against his disciples, say-  
 ing, Why do ye eat and  
 drink with the publicans  
 31 and sinners? And Jesus  
 answering said unto  
 them, They that are  
 whole have no need of a  
 physician; but they that  
 32 are sick. I am not come  
 to call the righteous but  
 sinners to repentance.  
 33 And they said unto him,  
 The disciples of John  
 fast often, and make sup-  
 plications; likewise also  
 the disciples of the Phar-  
 isees; but thine eat and  
 34 drink. And Jesus said



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.

Spring.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 9.

chamber mourn, as long as the bridegroom is with them? but the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then will they fast.

—new wine into old wine-skins:—

- 16 **83** And no man putteth a piece of undressed cloth upon an old garment; for that which should fill it up taketh from the garment, and a worse rent is made.
- 17 Neither do men put new wine into old wine-skins: else the skins burst, and the wine is spilled, and the skins perish: but they put new wine into fresh wine-skins, and both are preserved.

—Jairus—

- 18 **84** While he spake these things unto them, behold, there came a ruler, and worshipped him, saying, My daughter is even now dead: but come and lay thy hand upon her, and
- 19 she shall live. And Jesus arose, and followed him, and so *did* his disciples.

—a woman,—

—touched the border of his garment:

- 20 **85** And behold, a woman, who had an issue of blood twelve years, came behind him, and touched the border of his garment: for she said within herself, If I do but touch his garment, I shall be made
- 22 whole. But Jesus turning and seeing her said, Daughter, be of good

## MARK.

## CHAPTER 2.

- 19 fast not? And Jesus said unto them, Can the sons of the bride-chamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them? as long as they have the bridegroom with them, they cannot fast. But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then will they fast in that day.
- 21 No man seweth a piece of undressed cloth on an old garment: else that which should fill it up taketh from it, the new from the old, and a worse rent is made. And no man putteth new wine into old wine-skins: else the wine will burst the skins, and the wine perisheth, and the skins: but *they put* new wine into fresh wine-skins.

## CHAPTER 5

- 22 And there cometh one of the rulers of the synagogue, Jairus by name; and seeing him, he falleth at his feet, and beseecheth him much, saying, My little daughter is at the point of death: *I pray thee*, that thou come and lay thy hands on her, that she may be made whole, and live. And he went with him; and a great multitude followed him, and they thronged him.
- 25 And a woman, which had an issue of blood twelve years, and had suffered many things of many physicians, and had spent all that she had, and was nothing bettered, but rather grew worse, having heard the things concerning Jesus, came in the crowd behind, and

## LUKE.

## CHAPTER 5.

- unto them, Can ye make the sons of the bride-chamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them?
- 35 But the days will come; and when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, then will they fast in those days.
- 36 And he spake also a parable unto them; No man rendeth a piece from a new garment and putteth it upon an old garment; else he will rend the new, and also the piece from the new will not agree with the old. And no man putteth new wine into old wine-skins; else the new wine will burst the skins, and itself will be spilled, and the skins will perish. But new wine must be put into fresh wine-skins. And no man having drunk old wine desireth new: for he saith, The old is good.

## CHAPTER 8.

- 41 And behold, there came a man named Jairus, and he was a ruler of the synagogue: and he fell down at Jesus' feet, and besought him to come into his house; for he had an only daughter, about twelve years of age, and she lay a dying. But as he went the multitudes thronged him.
- 43 And a woman having an issue of blood twelve years, which had spent all her living upon physicians, and could not be healed of any, came behind him, and touched the border of his garment: and immediately the issue of her blood stanch'd. And Jesus



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.  
Spring.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.  
CHAPTER 9.

cheer; thy faith hath  
made thee whole. And  
the woman was made  
whole from that hour.

—thy faith hath made thee whole;—

—Thy daughter is dead:—

- 23 **86** And  
when Jesus came into the  
ruler's house, and saw  
the flute-players, and the  
crowd making a tumult,  
24 he said, Give place: for  
the damsel is not dead,  
but sleepeth. And they  
laughed him to scorn.  
25 But when the crowd was  
put forth, he entered in,  
and took her by the hand;  
and the damsel arose.  
26 And the fame hereof went  
forth into all that land.

## MARK.

## CHAPTER 5.

touched his garment.  
 28 For she said, If I touch  
 but his garments, I shall  
 29 be made whole. And  
 straightway the fountain  
 of her blood was dried  
 up; and she felt in her  
 body that she was healed  
 30 of her plague. And  
 straightway Jesus, per-  
 ceiving in himself that  
 the power *proceeding*  
 from him had gone forth,  
 turned him about in the  
 crowd, and said, Who  
 touched my garments?  
 31 And his disciples said  
 unto him, Thou seest the  
 multitude thronging thee,  
 and sayest thou, Who  
 32 touched me? And he  
 looked round about to  
 see her that had done  
 33 this thing. But the wo-  
 man fearing and trem-  
 bling, knowing what had  
 been done to her, came  
 and fell down before  
 him, and told him all the  
 34 truth. And he said unto  
 her, Daughter, thy faith  
 hath made thee whole;  
 go in peace, and be  
 whole of thy plague.  
 35 While he yet spake, they  
 come from the ruler of  
 the synagogue's *house*,  
 saying, Thy daughter is  
 dead: why troublest thou  
 the Master any further?  
 36 But Jesus, not heeding  
 the word spoken, saith  
 unto the ruler of the  
 synagogue, Fear not, only  
 37 believe. And he suffered  
 no man to follow with  
 him, save Peter, and  
 James, and John the  
 38 brother of James. And  
 they come to the house  
 of the ruler of the syna-  
 gogue; and he beholdeth  
 a tumult, and *many*  
 weeping and wailing  
 39 greatly. And when he  
 was entered in, he saith  
 unto them, Why make ye  
 a tumult, and weep? the  
 child is not dead, but  
 40 sleepeth. And they  
 laughed him to scorn.  
 But he, having put them  
 all forth, taketh the fa-  
 ther of the child and her

## LUKE.

## CHAPTER 8.

said, Who is it that  
 touched me? And when  
 all denied, Peter said,  
 and they that were with  
 him, Master, the multi-  
 tudes press thee and  
 46 crush *thee*. But Jesus  
 said, Some one did touch  
 me: for I perceived that  
 power had gone forth  
 47 from me. And when the  
 woman saw that she was  
 not hid, she came tremb-  
 ling, and falling down  
 before him declared in  
 the presence of all the  
 people for what cause she  
 touched him, and how  
 she was healed immedi-  
 48 ately. And he said unto  
 her, Daughter, thy faith  
 hath made thee whole; go  
 in peace.  
 49 While he yet spake, there  
 cometh one from the  
 ruler of the synagogue's  
*house*, saying, thy daugh-  
 ter is dead; trouble not  
 50 the Master. But Jesus  
 hearing it, answered him,  
 Fear not: only believe,  
 and she shall be made  
 51 whole. And when he  
 came to the house, he  
 suffered not any man to  
 enter in with him, save  
 Peter, and John, and  
 James, and the father of  
 the maiden and her  
 52 mother. And all were  
 weeping, and bewailing  
 her: but he said, Weep  
 not; for she is not dead,  
 53 but sleepeth. And they  
 laughed him to scorn,  
 knowing that she was  
 54 dead. But he, taking her  
 by the hand, called, say-  
 55 ing, Maiden, arise. And  
 her spirit returned, and  
 she rose up immediately:  
 and he commanded that  
*something* be given her

## JOHN.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.

Spring.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

—Talitha cumi;—

—two blind men—

—According to your faith—

—a dumb man—

—Jesus—

—teaching—

—preaching—

—healing—

## CHAPTER 9.

- 27 **87** And as Jesus passed by from thence, two blind men followed him, crying out, and saying, Have mercy on us, thou son of David. And when he was come into the house, the blind men came to him: and Jesus saith unto them, Believe ye that I am able to do this? They say unto him, Yea, Lord. Then touched he their eyes, saying, According to your faith be it done unto you. And their eyes were opened. And Jesus strictly charged them, saying, See that no man know it.
- 31 But they went forth, and spread abroad his fame in all that land.
- 32 **88** And as they went forth, behold, there was brought to him a dumb man possessed with a devil. And when the devil was cast out, the dumb man spake: and the multitudes marvelled, saying, It was never so seen in Israel. But the Pharisees said, By the prince of the devils casteth he out devils.
- 35 **89** And Jesus went about all the cities and the villages, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing all manner of disease and all manner of sickness.

## MARK.

## CHAPTER 5.

mother and them that were with him, and goeth in where the child was.  
41 And taking the child by the hand, he saith unto her, Talitha cumi; which is, being interpreted, Damsel, I say unto thee,  
42 Arise. And straightway the damsel rose up, and walked; for she was twelve years old. And they were amazed straightway with a great  
43 amazement. And he charged them much that no man should know this: and he commanded that *something* should be given her to eat.

## LUKE.

## CHAPTER 8.

56 to eat. And her parents were amazed: but he charged them to tell no man what had been done.

## JOHN.

PROBABLE TIME.	OUTLINE.	MATTHEW. CHAPTER 9.
A. D. 28. Mar. 30 to Apr. 5.	—sheep not having a shepherd.	36 90 But when he saw the multitudes, he was moved with compassion for them, because they were distressed and scattered, as sheep not having a 37 shepherd. Then saith he unto his disciples, The harvest truly is plenteous, but the labourers are few. 38 Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he send forth labourers into his harvest.
	—a feast of the Jews;—	
	—a pool,—Bethesda,—	
	—Wouldst thou be made whole?—	
	—It is the sabbath,—	



MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 5.

- 1 **91** After these things there was a feast of the Jews; and Jesus went up to Jerusalem.
- 2 Now there is in Jerusalem by the sheep *gate* a pool, which is called in Hebrew Bethesda, having five porches. In
- 3 these lay a multitude of them that were sick, blind, halt, withered.
- 5 And a certain man was there, which had been thirty and eight years in
- 6 his infirmity. When Jesus saw him lying, and knew that he had been now a long time *in that case*, he saith unto him, Wouldest
- 7 thou be made whole? The sick man answered him, Sir, I have no man, when the water is troubled, to put me into the pool: but while I am coming, another steppeth
- 8 down before me. Jesus saith unto him, Arise, take up thy bed, and
- 9 walk. And straightway the man was made whole, and took up his bed and walked. Now it was the sabbath on that day.
- 10 **92** So the Jews said unto him that was cured, It is the sabbath, and it is not lawful for thee to take up
- 11 thy bed. But he answered them, He that made me whole, the same said unto me, take up
- 12 thy bed, and walk. They asked him, Who is the man that said unto thee, Take up *thy bed*, and
- 13 walk? But he that was healed wist not who it was: for Jesus had con-



---

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.

April

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—My Father worketh—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 5.

- veyed himself away, a multitude being in the  
 14 place. Afterward Jesus findeth him in the temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: sin no more, lest a worse thing befall  
 15 thee. The man went away, and told the Jews that it was Jesus which had made him whole.  
 16 And for this cause did the Jews persecute Jesus, because he did these things on the sabbath.  
 17 93 But Jesus answered them, My Father worketh even until now, and  
 18 I work. For this cause therefore the Jews sought the more to kill him, because he not only brake the sabbath, but also called God his own Father, making himself equal with God.  
 19 Jesus therefore answered and said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, the Son can do nothing of himself, but what he seeth the Father doing: for what things soever he doeth, these the Son also doeth in like  
 20 manner. For the Father loveth the Son, and sheweth him all things that himself doeth: and greater works than these will he shew him, that ye may marvel.  
 21 For as the Father raiseth the dead and quickeneth them, even so the Son also quickeneth whom he  
 22 will. For neither doth the Father judge any man, but he hath given all judgement unto the  
 23 Son; that all may honour the Son, even as they honour the Father. He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which sent him.  
 24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth him that sent me, hath eternal life, and cometh not into judgement, but hath passed out of death into

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.

April.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—beareth witness of me,—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 5.

25 life. Verily, verily, I  
 say unto you, The hour  
 cometh, and now is,  
 when the dead shall hear  
 the voice of the Son of  
 God; and they that hear  
 26 shall live. For as the  
 Father hath life in him-  
 self, even so gave he to  
 the Son also to have life  
 27 in himself: and he gave  
 him authority to execute  
 judgement, because he is  
 28 the Son of man. Marvel  
 not at this: for the hour  
 cometh, in which all that  
 are in the tombs shall  
 29 hear his voice, and shall  
 come forth; they that  
 have done good, unto the  
 resurrection of life; and  
 they that have done ill,  
 unto the resurrection of  
 judgement.  
 30 I can of myself do noth-  
 ing: as I hear, I judge:  
 and my judgement is  
 righteous; because I  
 seek not mine own will,  
 but the will of him that  
 31 sent me. If I bear wit-  
 ness of myself, my wit-  
 32 ness is not true. 94 It  
 is another that beareth  
 witness of me; and I  
 know that the witness  
 which he witnesseth of  
 33 me is true. Ye have sent  
 unto John, and he hath  
 borne witness unto the  
 34 truth. But the witness  
 which I receive is not  
 from man: howbeit I say  
 these things, that ye may  
 35 be saved. He was the  
 lamp that burneth and  
 shineth: and ye were  
 willing to rejoice for a  
 season in his light.  
 36 95 But the witness  
 which I have is greater  
 than *that of* John: for  
 the works which the  
 Father hath given me to  
 accomplish, the very  
 works that I do, bear wit-  
 ness of me, that the  
 Father hath sent me.  
 37 And the Father which  
 sent me, he hath borne  
 witness of me. Ye have  
 neither heard his voice  
 at any time, nor seen his  
 38 form. And ye have not

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.

Summer.

## OUTLINE.

—Ye search the scriptures,—

## MATTHEW.

—Moses,—

—wrote of me.—

—on the sabbath day through the  
cornfields;—

## CHAPTER 12.

- 1 97 At that season Jesus went on the sabbath day through the cornfields; and his disciples were an hungred, and began to pluck ears of corn, and to eat. But the Pharisees, when they saw it, said unto him, Behold, thy disciples do that which is not lawful to do upon the sabbath.
- 2 But he said unto them, Have ye not read what David did, when he was an hungred, and they that were with him; how he entered into the house of God, and did eat the shewbread, which it was not lawful for him to eat, neither for them that were with him, but only for the priests? Or have ye not read in the law, how that on the sabbath day the priests in the temple profane the sabbath, and are guiltless?
- 3 But I say unto you, that

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 5.

his word abiding in you:  
 for whom he sent, him  
 39 ye believe not. 96 Ye  
 search the scriptures, be-  
 cause ye think that in  
 them ye have eternal life;  
 and these are they which  
 40 bear witness of me; and  
 ye will not come to me,  
 that ye may have life.  
 41 I receive not glory from  
 42 men. But I know you,  
 that ye have not the love  
 43 of God in yourselves. I  
 am come in my Father's  
 name, and ye receive me  
 not: if another shall  
 come in his own name,  
 44 him ye will receive. How  
 can ye believe, which re-  
 ceive glory one of an-  
 other, and the glory that  
*cometh* from the only  
 45 God ye seek not? Think  
 not that I will accuse you  
 to the Father: there is  
 one that accuseth you,  
*even* Moses, on whom ye  
 46 have set your hope. For  
 if ye believed Moses, ye  
 would believe me; for he  
 47 wrote of me. But if ye  
 believe not his writings,  
 how shall ye believe my  
 words?

## CHAPTER 2.

## CHAPTER 6.

23 And it came to pass, that  
 he was going on the sab-  
 bath day through the  
 cornfields; and his dis-  
 ciples began, as they  
 went, to pluck the ears  
 24 of corn. And the Phar-  
 isees said unto him, Be-  
 hold, why do they on the  
 sabbath day that which  
 25 is not lawful? And he  
 said unto them, Did ye  
 never read what David  
 did, when he had need,  
 and was an hungred, he,  
 and they that were with  
 26 him? How he entered  
 into the house of God  
 when Abiathar was high  
 priest, and did eat the  
 shewbread, which it is not  
 lawful to eat save for the  
 priests, and gave also to  
 them that were with him?  
 27 And he said unto them,  
 The sabbath was made  
 for man, and not man for  
 28 the sabbath: so that the  
 Son of man is lord even  
 of the sabbath.

1 Now it came to pass on  
 a sabbath, that he was  
 going through the corn-  
 fields; and his disciples  
 plucked the ears of corn,  
 and did eat, rubbing them  
 2 in their hands. But cer-  
 tain of the Pharisees said,  
 Why do ye that which it  
 is not lawful to do on the  
 3 sabbath day? And Jesus  
 answering them said,  
 Have ye not read even  
 this, what David did,  
 when he was an hungred,  
 he, and they that were  
 4 with him; how he en-  
 tered into the house of  
 God, and did take and  
 eat the shewbread, and  
 gave also to them that  
 were with him; which it  
 is not lawful to eat save  
 for the priests alone?  
 5 And he said unto them,  
 The Son of man is lord  
 of the sabbath.



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.

Summer.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 12.

one greater than the temple is here. But if ye had known what this meaneth, I desire mercy, and not sacrifice, ye would not have condemned the  
 8 guiltless. For the Son of man is lord of the sabbath.

9 98 And he departed thence, and went into their synagogue:

10 99 and behold, a man having a withered hand.

And they asked him, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath day? that they might accuse him.

11 And he said unto them, What man shall there be of you, that shall have one sheep, and if this fall into the pit on the sabbath day, will he not lay hold on it, and lift it  
 12 out? How much then is a man of more value than a sheep! Wherefore it is lawful to do good on  
 13 the sabbath day. Then saith he to the man, Stretch forth thy hand. And he stretched it forth; and it was restored whole, as the other.

14 100 But the Pharisees went out and took counsel against him, how they might destroy him.

15 101 And Jesus perceiving it withdrew from thence: and many followed him; and he healed them all,

—Is it lawful—?

—Pharisees—with the Herodians—  
 —took counsel—

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 And he entered again into the synagogue; and there was a man there which had his hand withered.

2 And they watched him, whether he would heal him on the sabbath day; that they might accuse him. And he saith unto the man that had his hand withered, Stand  
3 forth. And he saith unto them, Is it lawful on the sabbath day to do good, or to do harm? to save a life, or to kill? But they  
4 held their peace. And when he had looked round about on them with anger, being grieved at the hardening of their heart, he saith unto the man, Stretch forth thy hand. And he stretched  
5 it forth: and his hand was restored.

6 And the Pharisees went out, and straightway with the Herodians took counsel against him, how they might destroy him.

7 And Jesus with his disciples withdrew to the sea: and a great multitude from Galilee followed:  
8 and from Judæa, and from Jerusalem, and from Idumæa, and beyond Jordan, and about Tyre and Sidon, a great multitude, hearing what great things he did, came  
9 unto him. And he spake to his disciples, that a little boat should wait on him because of the crowd, lest they should  
10 throng him: for he had healed many; insomuch

## CHAPTER 6.

6 And it came to pass on another sabbath, that he entered into the synagogue and taught: and there was a man there, and his right hand was withered.

7 And the scribes and the Pharisees watched him, whether he would heal on the sabbath; that they might find how to accuse him.  
8 But he knew their thoughts; and he said to the man that had his hand withered, Rise up, and stand forth in the midst. And he arose  
9 and stood forth. And Jesus said unto them, I ask you, Is it lawful on the sabbath to do good, or to do harm? to save a life, or to destroy  
10 it? And he looked round about on them all, and said unto him, Stretch forth thy hand. And he did so: and his hand was restored.

11 But they were filled with madness; and communed one with another what they might do to Jesus.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.

Summer.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

CHAPTER 12.

- 16 and charged  
them that they should not  
17 make him known: that it  
might be fulfilled which  
was spoken by Isaiah the  
prophet, saying,  
18 Behold, my servant whom  
I have chosen;  
My beloved in whom my  
soul is well pleased:  
I will put my Spirit upon  
him.  
And he shall declare judge-  
ment to the Gentiles.  
19 He shall not strive, nor cry  
aloud;  
Neither shall any one hear  
his voice in the streets.  
20 A bruised reed shall he not  
break,  
And smoking flax shall he  
not quench,  
Till he send forth judge-  
ment unto victory.  
21 And in his name shall the  
Gentiles hope.

—into the mountain—

—all night in prayer to God.—

—appointed twelve,—

CHAPTER 5.

- 1 And seeing the multi-  
tudes, he went up into  
the mountain: and when  
he had sat down, his dis-  
ciples came unto him:

CHAPTER 10.

- 2 **103** Now the names of  
the twelve apostles are  
these: The first, Simon,  
who is called Peter, and  
Andrew his brother;  
James the son of Zebe-  
dee, and John his brother;  
3 Philip, and Barthol-  
omew; Thomas, and  
Matthew the publican;  
James the son of Alphæ-  
4 us, and Thaddæus; Si-  
mon the Cananæan, and  
Judas Iscariot, who also  
betrayed him.

—came down with them,—

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 3.

- that as many as had  
plagues pressed upon  
him that they might  
11 touch him. And the un-  
clean spirits, whensoever  
they beheld him, fell  
down before him, and  
cried, saying, Thou art  
12 the Son of God. And he  
charged them much that  
they should not make  
him known.

## CHAPTER 6.

- 12 **102** And it came to pass  
in these days, that he  
went out into the moun-  
tain to pray; and he con-  
tinued all night in prayer  
13 to God. And when it was  
day, he called his disci-  
ples: and he chose from  
them twelve, whom also  
he named apostles;
- 13 And he goeth up into the  
mountain, and calleth  
unto him whom he him-  
self would: and they  
14 went unto him. And he  
appointed twelve, that  
they might be with him,  
and that he might send  
15 them forth to preach, and  
to have authority to cast  
16 out devils: and Simon  
17 he surnamed Peter; and  
James the *son* of Zebe-  
dee, and John the brother  
of James; and them he  
surnamed Boanerges,  
which is, Sons of thun-  
18 der: and Andrew, and  
Philip, and Bartholomew,  
and Matthew, and Thom-  
as, and James the *son* of  
Alphaeus, and Thaddæus,  
and Simon the Cananæan,  
19 **104** and Judas Iscariot,  
which also betrayed him.
- 14 Simon,  
whom he also named  
Peter, and Andrew his  
brother, and James and  
John, and Philip and  
15 Bartholomew, and Mat-  
thew and Thomas, and  
James the *son* of Alphæ-  
us, and Simon which was  
called the Zealot, and  
16 Judas the *son* of James,  
and Judas Iscariot, which  
was the traitor:
- 17 **105** and he  
came down with them,  
and stood on a level  
place, and a great multi-  
tude of his disciples, and

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.

Summer.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 5.

—opened his mouth and taught—

saying,—

—Blessed—

- 2 106 and he opened his mouth and taught them, saying,
- 3 107 Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.
- 4 Blessed are they that mourn: for they shall be comforted.
- 5 Blessed are the meek: for they shall inherit the earth.
- 6 Blessed are they that hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled.
- 7 Blessed are the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy.
- 8 Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God.
- 9 Blessed are the peace-makers: for they shall be called sons of God.
- 10 Blessed are they that have been persecuted for righteousness' sake: for theirs is the kingdom of
- 11 heaven. Blessed are ye when *men* shall reproach you, and persecute you, and say all manner of evil against you falsely,
- 12 for my sake. Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great is your reward in heaven: for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.



MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 6.

a great number of the people from all Judæa and Jerusalem, and the sea coast of Tyre and Sidon, which came to hear him, and to be healed of their diseases;  
 18 and they that were troubled with unclean spirits  
 19 were healed. And all the multitude sought to touch him: for power came forth from him, and healed *them* all.  
 20 And he lifted up his eyes on his disciples, and said, Blessed *are ye* poor: for yours is the kingdom of God.

21 Blessed *are ye* that hunger now: for ye shall be filled. Blessed *are ye* that weep now: for ye shall laugh.

22 Blessed are ye, when men shall hate you, and when they shall separate you *from their company*, and reproach you, and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake.  
 23 Rejoice in that day, and leap *for joy*: for behold, your reward is great in heaven: for in the same manner did their fathers  
 24 unto the prophets. But woe unto you that are rich! for ye have received your consolation.  
 25 **108** Woe unto you, ye that are full now! for ye shall hunger. Woe *unto you*, ye that laugh now! for ye shall mourn and  
 26 weep. Woe *unto you*, when all men shall speak well of you! for in the same manner did their fathers to the false prophets.



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.

Summer.

## OUTLINE.

—salt of the earth:—

—light of the world.—

—not to destroy, but to fulfil.—

—Ye have heard—

—but I say—

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 5.

- 13 Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost its savour, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out and trodden under foot of men.
- 14 Ye are the light of the world. A city set on a hill cannot be hid.
- 15 Neither do *men* light a lamp, and put it under the bushel, but on the stand; and it shineth unto all that are in the
- 16 house. Even so let your light shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.
- 17 109 Think not that I came to destroy the law or the prophets: I came not to destroy, but to fulfil.
- 18 fil. For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass away, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass away from the law, till all things be accomplished.
- 19 Whosoever therefore shall break one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, shall be called least in the kingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall do and teach them, he shall be called great in the kingdom of
- 20 heaven. For I say unto you, that except your righteousness shall exceed *the righteousness* of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no wise enter into the kingdom of heaven.
- 21 Ye have heard that it was said to them of old time, Thou shalt not kill; and whosoever shall kill shall be in danger of the judgement: but I say unto you, that every one who is angry with his brother shall be in danger of the judgement; and whosoever shall say to his brother, Raca, shall be in danger of the council; and whosoever shall say, Thou

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.

Summer

## OUTLINE.

—in danger of the hell of fire.

—the last farthing.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 5.

- fool, shall be in danger  
 23 of the hell of fire. If  
 therefore thou art offer-  
 ing thy gift at the altar,  
 and there rememberest  
 that thy brother hath  
 aught against thee,  
 24 leave there thy gift be-  
 fore the altar, and go thy  
 way, first be reconciled  
 to thy brother, and then  
 come and offer thy gift.  
 25 **111** Agree with thine  
 adversary quickly, whiles  
 thou art with him in the  
 way; lest haply the ad-  
 versary deliver thee to  
 the judge, and the judge  
 deliver thee to the officer,  
 and thou be cast into  
 26 prison. Verily I say un-  
 to thee, Thou shalt by no  
 means come out thence,  
 till thou have paid the  
 last farthing.  
 27 **112** Ye have heard that  
 it was said, thou shalt  
 28 not commit adultery; but  
 I say unto you, that  
 every one that looketh on  
 a woman to lust after her  
 hath committed adultery  
 with her already in his  
 29 heart. And if thy right  
 eye causeth thee to stum-  
 ble, pluck it out, and cast  
 it from thee: for it is pro-  
 fitable for thee that one  
 of thy members should  
 perish, and not thy whole  
 body be cast into hell.  
 30 And if thy right hand  
 causeth thee to stumble,  
 cut it off, and cast it from  
 thee: for it is profitable  
 for thee that one of thy  
 members should perish,  
 and not thy whole body  
 31 go into hell. It was said  
 also, Whosoever shall put  
 away his wife, let him  
 give her a writing of di-  
 32 vorcement: but I say un-  
 to you, that every one that  
 putteth away his wife,  
 saving for the cause of  
 fornication, maketh her  
 an adulteress: and who-  
 soever shall marry her  
 when she is put away  
 committeth adultery.  
 33 **113** Again, ye have  
 heard that it was said to  
 them of old time, Thou

—committeth adultery.—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.

Summer.

## OUTLINE.

—Swear not at all;—

—whosoever smiteth thee—

—Love your enemies,—

—Ye—shall be perfect,—

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 5.

- shalt not forswear thyself, but shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths:
- 34 but I say unto you, Swear not at all; neither by the heaven, for it is the
- 35 throne of God; nor by the earth, for it is the footstool of his feet; nor by Jerusalem, for it is the city of the great King.
- 36 Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, for thou canst not make one hair
- 37 white or black. But let your speech be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: and whatsoever is more than these is of the evil one.
- 38 114 Ye have heard that it was said, An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a
- 39 tooth: but I say unto you, Resist not him that is evil: but whosoever smiteth thee on thy right
- 40 cheek, turn to him the other also. And if any man would go to law with thee, and take away thy coat, let him have thy
- 41 cloke also. And whosoever shall compel thee to go one mile, go with him
- 42 twain. Give to him that asketh thee, and from him that would borrow of thee turn not thou away.
- 43 115 Ye have heard that it was said, Thou shalt love thy neighbour, and hate
- 44 thine enemy: 116 but I say unto you, Love your enemies, and pray for them that persecute
- 45 you; that ye may be sons of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and the good, and sendeth rain on the just and the un-
- 46 just. For if ye love them that love you, what reward have ye? do not even the publicans the
- 47 same? And if ye salute your brethren only, what do ye more than others? do not even the Gentiles
- 48 the same? Ye therefore shall be perfect, as your heavenly Father is perfect.

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 6.

29 To  
him that smiteth thee on  
the *one* cheek offer also  
the other; and from him  
that taketh away thy  
cloke withhold not thy  
30 coat also. Give to every  
one that asketh thee;  
and of him that taketh  
away thy goods ask them  
not again.

27 But I say unto you which  
hear, Love your enemies,  
do good to them that  
28 hate you, bless them that  
curse you, pray for them  
that despitefully use you.

32 And  
if ye love them that love  
you, what thank have ye?  
for even sinners love  
those that love them.  
33 And if ye do good to  
them that do good to  
you, what thank have ye?  
for even sinners do the  
34 same. And if ye lend to  
them of whom ye hope  
to receive, what thank



PROBABLE  
TIME.  
A. D. 28.  
Summer.

## OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 6.

Take heed—

—enter into thy inner chamber,—

- 1 117 Take heed that ye do not your righteousness before men, to be seen of them: else ye have no reward with your Father which is in heaven.
- 2 When therefore thou doest alms, sound not a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, They have received their reward.
- 3 But when thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth: that thine alms may be in secret: and thy Father which seeth in secret shall recompense thee.
- 5 118 And when ye pray, ye shall not be as the hypocrites: for they love to stand and pray in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, they have received their reward. But thou, when thou prayest, enter into thine inner chamber, and having shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret, and thy Father which seeth in secret shall recompense thee.
- 7 And in praying use not vain repetitions, as the Gentiles do: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking. Be not therefore like unto them: for your Father knoweth what things ye have need
- 8

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 6.

have ye? even sinners  
 lend to sinners, to receive  
 35 again as much. But love  
 your enemies, and do  
 them good, and lend.  
 never despairing; and  
 your reward shall be  
 great, and ye shall be  
 sons of the Most High:  
 for he is kind toward the  
 36 unthankful and evil. Be  
 ye merciful, even as your  
 Father is merciful.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.

Summer.

## OUTLINE.

—pray ye: Our Father—

—when ye fast,—

—Lay not up—treasures upon the  
earth,—

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 6.

- of, before ye ask him.
- 9 119 After this manner therefore pray ye: Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name.
- 10 Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven,
- 11 so on earth. Give us this day our daily bread.
- 12 And forgive us our debts, as we also have forgiven
- 13 our debtors. And bring us not into temptation, but deliver us from the
- 14 evil one. 120 For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive
- 15 you. But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.
- 16 121 Moreover when ye fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may be seen of men to fast. Verily I say unto you, they have received
- 17 their reward. But thou when thou fastest, anoint thy head, and wash thy
- 18 face; that thou be not seen of men to fast, but of thy Father which is in secret: and thy Father, which seeth in secret, shall recompense thee.
- 19 122 Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon the earth, where moth and rust doth consume, and where thieves break
- 20 through and steal: but lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth consume, and where thieves do not break
- 21 through nor steal: for where thy treasure is, there will thy heart be also.
- 22 123 The lamp of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be
- 23 full of light. But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great
- 24 is the darkness! 124 No

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.

Summer.

## OUTLINE.

—Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

—Consider the lilies—

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 6.

man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

25 **125** Therefore I say unto you, Be not anxious for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. Is not the life more than the food, and the body than the raiment? Behold the birds of the heaven, that they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; and your heavenly Father feedeth them. Are not ye of much more value than they? And which of you by being anxious can add one cubit unto his stature? And why are ye anxious concerning raiment? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin: yet I say unto you, that even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

30 But if God doth so clothe the grass of the field, which to-day is, and to-morrow is cast into the oven, shall he not much more clothe you, O ye of little faith? Be not therefore anxious, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed? For after all these things do the Gentiles seek; for your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things. But seek ye first his kingdom, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you. Be not therefore anxious for the morrow: for the morrow will be anxious for itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof.

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.

Summer.

## OUTLINE.

—Judge not,—

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 7.

1 126 Judge not, that ye  
2 be not judged. For with  
what judgement ye  
judge, ye shall be judged:  
and with what measure  
ye mete, it shall be meas-  
ured unto you.

3 And why  
beholdest thou the mote  
that is in thy brother's  
eye, but considerest not  
4 own eye? Or how wilt  
thou say to thy brother,  
Let me cast out the mote  
out of thine eye; and lo,  
the beam is in thine own  
5 eye? Thou hypocrite,  
cast out first the beam  
out of thine own eye; and  
then shalt thou see clear-  
ly to cast out the mote  
out of thy brother's eye.

6 127 Give not that which  
is holy unto the dogs,  
neither cast your pearls  
before the swine, lest  
haply they trample them  
under their feet, and turn  
and rend you.

7 128 Ask, and it shall  
be given you; seek, and  
ye shall find; knock,  
and it shall be opened  
8 unto you: for every  
one that asketh receiv-  
eth; and he that seek-  
eth findeth; and to him  
that knocketh it shall be  
9 opened. Or what man is  
there of you, who, if his  
son shall ask him for a  
loaf, will give him a  
10 stone; or if he shall ask  
for a fish, will give him  
11 a serpent? If ye then,  
being evil, know how to  
give good gifts unto your  
children, how much more

Ask,—  
—seek,—  
—knock,—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 6.

- 37 And judge not, and ye shall not be judged: and condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned: release, and ye shall be released: give, and it shall be given unto you; good measure, pressed down, shaken together, running over, shall they give into your bosom. For with what measure ye mete it shall be measured to you again.
- 39 And he spake also a parable unto them, Can the blind guide the blind? shall they not both fall into a pit? The disciple is not above his master: but every one when he is perfected shall be as his master.
- 41 And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Or how canst thou say to thy brother, Brother, let me cast out the mote that is in thine eye, when thou thyself beholdest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Thy hypocrite, cast out first the beam out of thine own eye, and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote that is in thy brother's eye.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.

Summer.

# OUTLINE.

—as ye would that men should do  
to you,—

Enter—the narrow gate:—

—by their fruits—

# MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 7.

- shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him? 129 All things therefore whatsoever ye would that men should do unto you, even so do ye also unto them: for this is the law and the prophets.
- 13 130 Enter ye in by the narrow gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many be they that enter in thereby.
- 14 For narrow is the gate, and straitened the way, that leadeth unto life, and few be they that find it.
- 15 131 Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly are ravening wolves. By their fruits ye shall know them. Do *men* gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles? Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but the corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit. A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit. Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire. Therefore by their fruits ye shall know them.
- 21 132 Not everyone that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, did we not prophesy by thy name, and by thy name cast out devils, and by thy name do many mighty works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity. 133 Every one therefore which heareth these words of mine, and doeth them, shall be likened unto a wise man,

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 6.

31 And  
as ye would that men  
should do to you, do ye  
also to them likewise.

43 For there is no good tree  
that bringeth forth cor-  
rupt fruit; nor again a  
corrupt tree that bring-  
44 eth forth good fruit. For  
each tree is known by its  
own fruit. For of thorns  
men do not gather figs,  
nor of a bramble bush  
45 gather they grapes. The  
good man out of the  
good treasure of his  
heart bringeth forth that  
which is good; and the  
evil *man* out of the  
evil *treasure* bringeth  
forth that which is evil:  
for out of the abundance  
of the heart his mouth  
speaketh.

46 And why call ye me,  
Lord, Lord, and do not  
the things which I say?

47 Every one that cometh  
unto me, and heareth my  
words, and doeth them,  
I will shew ye to whom  
48 he is like: he is like a

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.

Summer.

## OUTLINE.

—house upon the rock:—

—he taught—  
—as *one* having authority,——a certain centurion's servant,—  
sick—

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 7.

- which built his house  
 25 upon the rock: and the  
 rain descended, and the  
 floods came, and the  
 winds blew, and beat  
 upon that house; and it  
 fell not: for it was found-  
 26 ed upon the rock. And  
 every one that heareth  
 these words of mine, and  
 doeth them not, shall be  
 likened unto a foolish  
 man, which built his  
 house upon the sand:  
 27 and the rain descended,  
 and the floods came, and  
 the winds blew, and  
 smote upon that house;  
 and it fell: and great was  
 the fall thereof.  
 28 And it came to pass,  
 when Jesus ended these  
 words, the multitudes  
 were astonished at his  
 29 teaching: for he taught  
 them as *one* having au-  
 thority, and not as their  
 scribes.

## CHAPTER 8.

- 1 134 And when he was  
 come down from the  
 mountain, great multi-  
 tudes followed him.  
 5 135 And when he was  
 entered into Capernaum,  
 there came unto him a  
 centurion, beseeching  
 6 him, and saying, Lord, my  
 servant lieth in the house  
 sick of the palsy, griev-  
 7 ously tormented. And  
 he saith unto him, I will  
 8 come and heal him. And  
 the centurion answered  
 and said, Lord, I am not  
 worthy that thou should-  
 est come under my roof:  
 but only say the word,  
 and my servant shall be  
 9 healed. For I also am a  
 man under authority,  
 having under myself sol-  
 diers: and I say to this  
 one, Go, and he goeth;  
 and to another, Come,  
 and he cometh; and to  
 my servant, Do this, and  
 10 he doeth it. And when  
 Jesus heard it, he mar-  
 velled, and said to them  
 that followed, Verily I  
 say unto you, I have not



MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 6.

man building a house, who digged and went deep, and laid a foundation upon the rock: and when a flood arose, the stream brake against that house, and could not shake it; because it had  
49 been well builded. But he that heareth, and doeth not, is like a man that built a house upon the earth without a foundation; against which the stream brake, and straightway it fell in; and the ruin of that house was great.

## CHAPTER 7.

- 1 After he had ended all his sayings in the ears of the people, he entered into Capernaum.
- 2 And a certain centurion's servant, who was dear unto him, was sick and at the point of death.
- 3 And when he heard concerning Jesus, he sent unto him elders of the Jews, asking him that he would come and save his
- 4 servant. And they, when they came to Jesus, besought him earnestly, saying, He is worthy that thou shouldest do this
- 5 for him: for he loveth our nation, and himself built us our synagogue.
- 6 And Jesus went with them. And when he was now not far from the house, the centurion sent friends to him, saying unto him, Lord, trouble not thyself: for I am not worthy that



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.

Summer.

## OUTLINE.

—so great faith,—

--shall sit down with Abraham,—

—Nain;—

—a widow:—

—Young man,—Arise.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 8.

- found so great faith,  
 11 no, not in Israel. And I  
 say unto you, that many  
 shall come from the east  
 and the west, and shall sit  
 down with Abraham, and  
 Isaac, and Jacob, in the  
 12 kingdom of heaven: but  
 the sons of the kingdom  
 shall be cast forth into  
 the outer darkness: there  
 shall be the weeping and  
 13 gnashing of teeth. And  
 Jesus said unto the cen-  
 turion, Go thy way; as  
 thou hast believed, so be  
 it done unto thee. And  
 the servant was healed in  
 that hour.

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 7.

- thou shouldest come under my roof: wherefore neither thought I myself worthy to come unto thee: but say the word, and my servant shall be
- 7 healed. For I also am a man set under authority, having under myself soldiers: and I say to this one, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it.
- 8 And when Jesus heard these things, he marvelled at him, and turned and said unto the multitude that followed him, I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no,
- 9 not in Israel. And they that were sent, returning to the house, found the servant whole.
- 10 136 And it came to pass soon afterwards, that he went to a city called Nain; and his disciples went with him, and a great multitude. Now when he drew near to the gate of the city, behold, there was carried out one that was dead, the only son of his mother, and she was a widow: and much people of the
- 11 city was with her. And when the Lord saw her, he had compassion on her, and said unto her,
- 12 Weep not. And he came nigh and touched the bier: and the bearers stood still. And he said, Young man, I say unto thee, Arise. And he that was dead sat up, and began to speak. And he gave him to his mother.
- 13 And fear took hold on all: and they glorified God, saying, A great prophet is arisen among us: and, God hath visited his
- 14 people. And this report went forth concerning him in the whole of Judæa, and all the region round about.
- 15 137 And the disciples of John told him of all

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.

Summer.

## OUTLINE.

--when John heard in the prison--

--Art thou he--?

--tell John--

--What went ye out--to behold?

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 11.

- 1 **138** Now when John heard in the prison the works of the Christ, he sent his disciples, and said unto him, Art thou he that cometh, or look we for another? And Jesus answered and said unto them, Go your way and tell John the things which ye do hear and see:
- 5 the blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, and the dead are raised up, and the poor have good tidings preached to them.
- 6 And blessed is he, who ever shall find none occasion of stumbling in me.

- 7 **139** And as these went their way, Jesus began to say unto the multitudes concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness to behold? a reed shaken with the wind? But what went ye out for to see? a man clothed in soft *raiment*? Behold, they that wear soft *raiment* are in king's houses. But wherefore went ye out? to see a prophet? Yea, I say unto you, and much more than a prophet. This is he of whom it is written,
- Behold, I send my messenger before thy face,  
Who shall prepare thy way before thee.
- 11 Verily I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there hath not arisen a greater than John the Baptist: yet he that is but little in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he.
- 12 And from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven suf-

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 7.

- 19 these things. And John calling unto him two of his disciples sent them to the Lord, saying, Art thou he that cometh, or look we for another?
- 20 And when the men were come unto him, they said, John the Baptist hath sent us unto thee, saying, Art thou he that cometh, or look we
- 21 for another? In that hour he cured many of diseases and plagues and evil spirits; and on many that were blind he bestowed sight. And he answered and said unto them, Go your way, and tell John what things ye have seen and heard; the blind receive their sight, the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, the poor have good tidings preached to
- 22 them. And blessed is he, whosoever shall find none occasion of stumbling in me.
- 23 And when the messengers of John were departed, he began to say unto the multitudes concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness to behold? a reed shaken
- 24 with the wind? But what went ye out to see? a man clothed in soft raiment? Behold, they which are gorgeously apparelled, and live delicately, are in kings' courts. But what went ye out to see? a prophet? Yea, I say unto you, and much more than a prophet. This is he of whom
- 25 it is written,  
Behold, I send my messenger before thy face,  
Who shall prepare thy way before thee.
- 26 I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there is none greater than John: yet he that is but little in the kingdom of God is greater than he. And all the people when they heard, and the publicans, justi-

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.

Summer.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 11.

—this is Elijah,—

—children sitting in the market  
places,—

—wisdom is justified—

—into the Pharisee's house,—

—a woman— a sinner;—

fereth violence, and men  
of violence take it by  
13 force. For all the pro-  
phets and the law pro-  
14 phesied until John. And  
if ye are willing to re-  
ceive *it*, this is Elijah,  
which is to come. He that  
15 hath ears to hear, let him  
16 hear. 140 But where-  
unto shall I liken this  
generation? It is like un-  
to children sitting in the  
marketplaces, which call  
17 unto their fellows, and  
say, We piped unto you,  
and ye did not dance; we  
18 mourn. For John came  
neither eating nor drink-  
ing, and they say, He  
19 hath a devil. The Son  
of man came eating and  
drinking, and they say,  
Behold, a gluttonous  
man, and a winebibber,  
a friend of publicans and  
sinners! And wisdom is  
justified by her works.

—Simon, I have somewhat to say  
unto thee.—



MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 7.

ded God, being baptized  
with the baptism of John.  
30 But the Pharisees and  
the lawyers rejected for  
themselves the counsel of  
God, being not baptized  
of him.

31 Whereunto shall  
I liken the men of this  
generation, and to what  
32 are they like? They are  
like unto children that  
sit in the marketplace,  
and call one to another;  
which say, we piped unto  
you, and ye did not dance;  
we wailed, and ye did not  
33 weep. For John the Bap-  
tist is come eating no  
bread nor drinking wine;  
and ye say, He hath a  
34 devil. The Son of man  
is come eating and drink-  
ing; and ye say, Behold,  
a gluttonous man, and a  
winebibber, a friend of  
publicans and sinners!  
35 And wisdom is justified  
of all her children.  
36 141 And one of the  
Pharisees desired him  
that he would eat with  
him. And he entered into  
the Pharisee's house, and  
37 sat down to meat. And  
behold, a woman which  
was in the city, a sinner;  
and when she knew that  
he was sitting at meat in  
the Pharisee's house, she  
brought an alabaster  
38 cruse of ointment, and  
standing behind at his  
feet, weeping, she began  
to wet his feet with her  
tears, and wiped them  
with the hair of her head,  
and kissed his feet, and  
anointed them with the  
39 ointment. Now when the  
Pharisee which had bid-  
den him saw it, he spake  
within himself, saying,  
This man, if he were a  
prophet, would have per-  
ceived who and what  
manner of woman this is  
which toucheth him, that  
40 she is a sinner. And  
Jesus answering said un-  
to him, Simon, I have  
somewhat to say unto



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.

Summer.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—Which—will love—most?

—Thy sins are forgiven.

—through cities and villages, preach-  
ing—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 7.

- thee. And he saith, Mas-  
 41 ter, say on. A certain  
 lender had two debtors:  
 the one owed five hundred  
 pence, and the other  
 42 fifty. When they had not  
*wherewith* to pay, he  
 forgave them both.  
 Which of them therefore  
 43 will love him most? Si-  
 mon answered and said,  
 He, I suppose, to whom  
 he forgave the most.  
 And he said unto him,  
 Thou hast rightly judged.  
 44 And turning to the wo-  
 man, he said unto Simon,  
 Seest thou this woman? I  
 entered into thine house,  
 thou gavest me no water  
 for my feet: but she hath  
 wetted my feet with her  
 tears, and wiped them  
 45 with her hair. Thou gav-  
 est me no kiss: but she,  
 since the time I came in,  
 hath not ceased to kiss  
 46 my feet. My head with  
 oil thou didst not anoint:  
 but she hath anointed my  
 feet with ointment.  
 47 Wherefore I say unto  
 thee, Her sins, which are  
 many, are forgiven; for  
 she loved much: but to  
 whom little is forgiven,  
*the same* loveth little.  
 48 And he said unto her,  
 Thy sins are forgiven.  
 49 And they that sat down at  
 meat with him began to  
 say within themselves,  
 Who is this that even  
 50 forgiveth sins? And he  
 said unto the woman,  
 Thy faith hath saved  
 thee; go in peace.

## CHAPTER 8.

- 1 142 And it came to pass  
 soon afterwards, that  
 he went about through  
 cities and villages,  
 preaching and bringing  
 the good tidings of the  
 kingdom of God, and  
 2 with him the twelve, and  
 certain women which had  
 been healed of evil spirits  
 and infirmities, Mary that  
 was called Magdalene,  
 from whom seven devils  
 3 had gone out, and Joan-

PROBABLE  
TIME.  
A. D. 28.  
Autumn.

## OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—He is beside himself.

## CHAPTER 12.

—one possessed—blind and dumb:—

22 145 Then was brought  
unto him one possessed  
with a devil, blind and  
dumb: and he healed  
him, insomuch that the  
dumb man spake and  
23 saw. And all the multi-  
tudes were amazed, and  
said, Is this the son of  
24 David? 146 But when  
the Pharisees heard it,  
they said, This man doth  
not cast out devils, but  
by Beelzebub the prince  
25 of the devils. 147 And  
knowing their thoughts  
he said unto them, Every  
kingdom divided against  
itself is brought to deso-  
lation; and every city or  
house divided against it-  
26 self shall not stand: and  
if Satan casteth out Sa-  
tan, he is divided against  
himself; how then shall  
27 his kingdom stand? And  
if I by Beelzebub cast out  
devils, by whom do your  
sons cast them out?  
therefore shall they be  
28 your judges. But if I by  
the Spirit of God cast out  
devils, then is the king-  
dom of God come upon  
29 you. Or how can one  
enter into the house of  
the strong man, and spoil  
his goods, except he first  
bind the strong man?  
and then he will spoil his  
30 house. He that is not  
with me is against me;  
and he that gathereth  
not with me scattereth.  
31 148 Therefore I say  
unto you, Every sin and  
blasphemy shall be for-

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 8.

na the wife of Chuza  
Herod's steward, and  
Susanna, and many oth-  
ers, which ministered  
unto them of their sub-  
stance.

## CHAPTER 3.

143 And he cometh in-  
20 to a house. 144 And  
the multitude cometh to-  
gether again, so that they  
could not so much as eat  
21 bread. And when his  
friends heard it, they  
went out to lay hold on  
him: for they said, He  
is beside himself.

22 And  
the scribes which came  
down from Jerusalem  
said, He hath Beelzebub,  
and, By the prince of the  
devils casteth he out the  
23 devils. And he called  
them unto him, and said  
unto them in parables,  
How can Satan cast out  
24 Satan? And if a king-  
dom be divided against  
itself, that kingdom can-  
25 not stand. And if a house  
be divided against itself,  
that house will not be  
26 able to stand. And if  
Satan hath risen up  
against himself, and is  
divided, he cannot stand,  
27 but hath an end. But  
no one can enter into the  
house of the strong man,  
and spoil his goods, ex-  
cept he first bind the  
strong man; and then he  
will spoil his house.

28 Ver-  
ily I say unto you, All  
their sins shall be for-

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.

Autumn.

## OUTLINE.

—blasphemy against the Spirit—

—in the day of judgement.  
—by thy words—

—the sign of Jonah—

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 12.

given unto men; but the blasphemy against the Spirit shall not be forgiven. And whosoever shall speak a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him; but whosoever shall speak against the Holy Spirit, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this world, nor in that which is to come. Either make the tree good, and its fruit good; or make the tree corrupt, and its fruit corrupt: for the tree is known by its fruit. Ye offspring of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh. The good man out of his good treasure bringeth forth good things; and the evil man out of his evil treasure bringeth forth evil things. And I say unto you, that every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgement. For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.

149 Then certain of the scribes and Pharisees answered him, saying, Master, we would see a sign from thee. 150 But he answered and said unto them, An evil and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given to it but the sign of Jonah the prophet: for as Jonah was three days and three nights in the belly of the whale; so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth. The men of Nineveh shall stand up in the judgement with this generation, and shall condemn it: for they repented at the preaching of Jonah; and behold, a greater than Jonah is here. The

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 3.

given unto the sons of  
men, and their blasphemies  
wherewith soever  
29 they shall blaspheme: but  
whosoever shall blas-  
pheme against the Holy  
Spirit hath never for-  
givenness, but is guilty of  
30 an eternal sin: because  
they said, He hath an un-  
clean spirit.



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.

Autumn.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 12.

queen of the south shall rise up in the judgement with this generation, and shall condemn it: for she came from the ends of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and behold, a greater than Solomon is here.

- 43 151 But the unclean spirit, when he is gone out of the man, passeth through waterless places, seeking rest, and findeth it not. Then he saith, I will return into my house whence I came out; and when he is come, he findeth it empty, swept, and garnished.
- 45 Then goeth he, and taketh with himself seven other spirits more evil than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: and the last state of that man cometh worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this evil generation.

—his brethren stood without,—

- 46 152 While he was yet speaking to the multitudes, behold, his mother and his brethren stood without, seeking to speak to him. And one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren stand without, seeking to speak to thee. But he answered and said unto him that told him, Who is my mother? and who are my brethren?
- 49 And he stretched forth his hand towards his disciples, and said, Behold, my mother and my brethren!
- 50 For whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, he is my brother, and sister, and mother.

## CHAPTER 13.

—to teach by the sea side.

- 1 153 On that day went Jesus out of the house, and sat by the sea side.
- 2 And there were gathered unto him great multitudes, so that he entered into a boat, and sat; and all the multitude stood on

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 3.

- 31 And there come his mother and his brethren; and, standing without, they sent unto him, calling him. And a multitude was sitting about him; and they say unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren without seek for thee. And he answereth them, and saith, Who is my mother and my brethren? And looking round on them which sat round about him, he saith, Behold, my mother and my brethren! For whosoever shall do the will of God, the same is my brother, and sister, and mother.

## CHAPTER 4.

- 1 And again he began to teach by the sea side. And there is gathered unto him a very great multitude, so that he entered into a boat, and sat in the sea; and all the multitude were by the

## CHAPTER 8.

- 19 And there came to him his mother and brethren, and they could not come at him for the crowd.  
20 And it was told him, Thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to see thee. But he answered and said unto them, My mother and my brethren are these which hear the word of God, and do it.

- 4 And when a great multitude came together, and they of every city resorted unto him, he spake by a parable:

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.

Autumn.

## OUTLINE.

—The sower—

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 13.

- 3 the beach. And he spake to them many things in parables, saying, Behold, the sower went forth to
- 4 sow; 154 and as he sowed, some *seeds* fell by the way side, and the birds came and devoured
- 5 them: and others fell upon the rocky places, where they had not much earth: and straightway they sprang up, because they had no deepness of
- 6 earth: and when the sun was risen, they were scorched; and because they had no root, they
- 7 withered away. And others fell upon the thorns; and the thorns grew up, and choked
- 8 them: and others fell upon the good ground, and yielded fruit, some a hundre fold, some sixty,
- 9 some thirty. He that hath ears, let him hear.
- 10 155 And the disciples came, and said unto him, Why speakest thou unto
- 11 them in parables? And he answered and said unto them, Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it is
- 12 not given. For whosoever hath, to him shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken away even that which he hath.
- 13 Therefore speak I to them in parables; because seeing they see not, and hearing they hear not, neither do they un-
- 14 derstand. And unto them is fulfilled the prophecy of Isaiah, which saith,
- By hearing ye shall hear,  
and shall in no wise understand;  
And seeing ye shall see,  
and shall in no wise perceive:
- 15 For this people's heart is waxed gross,  
And their ears are dull of hearing,

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 4.

2 sea on the land. And he taught them many things in parables, and said unto them in his teaching,  
 3 Hearken: Behold, the sower went forth to sow: and it came to pass, as he sowed, some *seed* fell by the way side, and the birds came and devoured  
 5 it. And other fell on the rocky *ground*, where it had not much earth; and straightway it sprang up, because it had no deep-  
 6 ness of earth: and when the sun was risen, it was scorched; and because it had no root, it with-  
 7 ered away. And other fell among the thorns, and the thorns grew up, and choked it, and it  
 8 yielded no fruit. And others fell into the good ground, and yielded fruit, growing up and increas-  
 9 ing; and brought forth, thirtyfold, and sixtyfold, and a hundredfold. And he said, Who hath ears  
 10 to hear, let him hear.  
 11 And when he was alone, they that were about him with the twelve asked of  
 12 him the parables. And he said unto them, Unto you is given the mystery of the kingdom of God: but unto them that are without, all things are done in parables: that seeing they may see, and not perceive; and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest haply they should turn again, and it should be forgiven them.

## CHAPTER 8.

5 The sower went forth to sow his seed: and as he sowed, some fell by the way side; and it was trodden under foot, and the birds of the heaven devoured  
 6 it. And other fell on the rock; and as soon as it grew, it withered away, because it had no moist-  
 7 ure. And other fell amidst the thorns; and the thorns grew with it, and choked it. And other  
 8 fell into the good ground, and grew, and brought forth fruit a hundredfold. As he said these things, he cried, He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.  
 9 And his disciples asked him what this parable might be. And he said,  
 10 Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God: but to the rest in parables; that seeing they may not see, and hearing they may not understand.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.

Autumn.

## OUTLINE.

—The seed is the word of God.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 13.

And their eyes they have closed;  
Lest haply they should perceive with their eyes,  
And he r with their ears,  
And understand with their heart,  
And should turn again,  
And I should heal them.

- 16 **156** But blessed are your eyes, for they see; and your ears, for they
- 17 hear. For verily I say unto you, that many prophets and righteous men desired to see the things which ye see, and saw them not; and to hear the things which ye hear, and heard them not.
- 18 **157** Hear then ye the parable of the sower.
- 19 When any one heareth the word of the kingdom, and understandeth it not, *then* cometh the evil *one*, and snatcheth away that which hath been sown in his heart. This is he that was sown
- 20 by the way side. And he that was sown upon the rocky places, this is he that heareth the word, and straightway with joy
- 21 receiveth it; yet hath he not root in himself, but endureth for a while; and when tribulation or persecution ariseth because of the word, straightway
- 22 he stumbleth. And he that was sown among the thorns, this is he that heareth the word; and the care of the world, and the deceitfulness of riches, choke the word, and he becometh unfruit-
- 23 ful. And he that was sown upon the good ground, this is he that heareth the word, and understandeth it; who verily beareth fruit, and bringeth forth, some a hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty.



MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 4.

13 And he saith unto them, Know ye not this parable? and how shall ye know all the  
 14 parables? The sower  
 15 soweth the word. And these are they by the way side, where the word is sown; and when they have heard, straightway cometh

Satan, and taketh away the word which hath been sown in them.  
 16 And these in like manner are they that are sown up-  
 on the rocky *places*, who, when they have heard the word, straightway  
 17 receive it with joy; and they have no root in themselves, but endure for a while; then, when tribulation or persecu-  
 tion ariseth because of the word, straightway  
 18 they stumble. And others they are that are sown among the thorns; these are they that have heard  
 19 the word, and the cares of the world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becom-

## CHAPTER 8.

11 Now the parable is this: The seed is the word of God.  
 12 And those by the way side are they that have heard; then cometh the devil, and taketh away the word from their heart, that they may not believe and  
 13 be saved. And those on the rock *are* they which, when they have heard, receive the word with joy; and these have no root, which for a while believe, and in time of temptation fall away.  
 14 And that which fell among the thorns, these are they that have heard, and as they go on their way they are choked with cares and riches and pleasures of *this* life, and bring no fruit to per-  
 15 fection. And that in the good ground, these are such as in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, hold it fast, and bring forth fruit with patience.



PROBABLE TIME.	OUTLINE.	MATTHEW.
A. D. 28.		
Autumn.		

—Take heed what ye hear:—

Another parable—

—tares—

CHAPTER 13.

24 161 Another parable set  
he before them, saying,  
The kingdom of heaven  
is likened unto a man  
that sowed good seed in  
25 his field: but while men  
slept, his enemy came  
and sowed tares also  
among the wheat, and  
26 went away. But when  
the blade sprang up,  
and brought forth fruit,  
then appeared the tares  
27 also. And the servants  
of the householder came  
and said unto him, Sir,

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 4.

20 eth unfruitful. And those are they that were sown upon the good ground; such as hear the word, and accept it, and bear fruit, thirtyfold, and sixtyfold, and a hundredfold.

21 158 And he said unto them, Is the lamp brought to be put under the bushel, or under the bed, and not to be put

22 on the stand? For there is nothing hid, save that it should be manifested; neither was *anything* made secret, but that it should come to light.

23 If any man hath ears to hear, let him hear.

24 159 And he said unto them, Take heed what ye hear: with what measure ye mete it shall be measured unto you: and more shall be given unto you.

25 For he that hath, to him shall be given: and he that hath not, from him shall be taken away even that which he hath.

26 160 And he said, So is the kingdom of God, as if a man should cast seed upon the earth; and should sleep and rise night and day, and the seed should spring up and grow, he knoweth not

28 how. The earth beareth fruit of herself; first the blade, then the ear, then the full corn in the ear.

29 But when the fruit is ripe, straightway he putteth forth the sickle, because the harvest is come.

## -CHAPTER 8.

16 And no man, when he hath lighted a lamp, covereth it with a vessel, or putteth it under a bed; but putteth it on a stand, that they which enter in

17 may see the light. For nothing is hid, that shall not be made manifest; nor *anything* secret, that shall not be known and

18 come to light. Take heed therefore how ye hear: for whosoever hath, to him shall be given; and whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken away even that which he thinketh he hath.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.

Autumn.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 13.

- didst thou not sow good seed in thy field? whence  
 28 then hath it tares? And he said unto them, An enemy hath done this. And the servants say unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather  
 29 them up? But he saith, Nay; lest haply while ye gather up the tares, ye root up the wheat with  
 30 them. Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of the harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather up first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into my barn.  
 31 162 Another parable set he before them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is like unto a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and  
 32 sowed in his field: which indeed is less than all seeds; but when it is grown, it is greater than the herbs, and becometh a tree, so that the birds of the heaven come and lodge in the branches thereof.

—mustard seed,—

- 33 163 Another parable spake he unto them; The kingdom of heaven is like unto leaven, which a woman took, and hid in three measures of meal, till it was all leavened.  
 34 164 All these things spake Jesus in parables unto the multitudes; and without a parable spake he nothing unto them:  
 35 that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying,

I will open my mouth in parables;

I will utter things hidden from the foundation of the world.

- 36 165 Then he left the multitudes, and went into the house: and his disciples came unto him, saying, Explain unto us the parable of the tares

—leaven,—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 4.

30 And he said, How shall we liken the kingdom of God? or in what parable shall we set it forth? It is like a grain of mustard seed, which, when it is sown upon the earth, though it be less than all the seeds that are upon the earth, yet when it is sown, groweth up, and becometh greater than all the herbs; and putteth out great branches; so that the birds of the heaven can lodge under the shadow thereof.

33 And with many such parables spake he the word unto them, as they were able to hear it: and without a parable spake he not unto them: but privately to his own disciples he expounded all things.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.

Autumn.

## OUTLINE.

—the field is the world;—

—treasure—

—pearls:—

—net,—

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 13.

- 37 of the field. And he answered and said, He that soweth the good seed is  
 38 the Son of man; and the field is the world; and the good seed, these are the sons of the kingdom; and the tares are the  
 39 sons of the evil one; and the enemy that sowed them is the devil: and the harvest is the end of the world; and the reap-  
 40 ers are angels. As therefore the tares are gathered up and burned with fire; so shall it be in the  
 41 end of the world. The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that  
 cause stumbling, and them that do iniquity,  
 42 and shall cast them into the furnace of fire: there shall be the weeping and  
 43 gnashing of teeth. Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. He that hath ears, let him hear.  
 44 166 The kingdom of heaven is like unto a treasure hidden in the field; which a man found, and hid; and in his joy he goeth and selleth all that he hath, and buyeth that field.  
 45 167 Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is a merchant seeking goodly  
 46 pearls: and having found one pearl of great price, he went and sold all that he had, and bought it.  
 47 168 Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a net, that was cast into the sea, and gathered of every kind:  
 48 which, when it was filled, they drew up on the beach; and they sat down, and gathered the good into vessels, but the  
 49 bad they cast away. So shall it be in the end of the world: the angels shall come forth, and sever the wicked from

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.

Autumn.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

- among the righteous,  
 50 and shall cast them into the furnace of fire: there shall be the weeping and gnashing of teeth.  
 51 Have ye understood all these things? They say  
 52 unto him, Yea. And he said unto them, Therefore every scribe who hath been made a disciple to the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is a household-er, which bringeth forth out of his treasure things new and old.  
 53 169 And it came to pass, when Jesus had finished these parables, he departed thence.

## CHAPTER 8.

- 18 170 Now when Jesus saw great multitudes about him, he gave commandment to depart unto the other side.  
 19 171 And there came a scribe, and said unto him, Master, I will follow thee whithersoever thou  
 20 goest. And Jesus saith unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the heaven *have* nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his  
 21 head. And another of the disciples said unto him, Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my father.  
 22 But Jesus saith unto him, Follow me; and leave the dead to bury their own dead.

—Master, I will follow thee—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 4.

35 And on that day, when  
even was come, he saith  
unto them, Let us go  
over unto the other side.

## CHAPTER 9.

57 And as they went in the  
way, a certain man said  
unto him, I will follow  
thee whithersoever thou  
58 goest. And Jesus said  
unto him, The foxes have  
holes, and the birds of  
the heaven *have* nests;  
but the Son of man hath  
not where to lay his  
59 head. And he said unto  
another, Follow me. But  
he said, Lord, suffer me  
first to go and bury my  
60 father. But he said  
unto him, Leave the dead  
to bury their own dead;  
but go thou and publish  
abroad the kingdom of  
61 God. 172 And an-  
other also said, I will  
follow thee, Lord; but  
first suffer me to bid  
farewell to them that are  
62 at my house. But Jesus  
said unto him, No man,  
having put his hand to  
the plough, and looking  
back, is fit for the king-  
dom of God.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.

Autumn.

## OUTLINE.

—he entered into a boat,—

-Peace, be still.

—the Gadarenes,—

—the herd of swine.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 8.

23 173 And when he entered into a boat, his disciples followed him.

24 174 And behold, there arose a great tempest in the sea, insomuch that the boat was covered with the waves: but he was asleep. And they came to him, and awoke him, saying, Save, Lord; we perish. And he saith unto them, Why are ye fearful, O ye of little faith? Then he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea; and there was a great calm. And the men marvelled, saying, What manner of man is this, that even the winds and the sea obey him?

28 175 And when he was come to the other side into the country of the Gadarenes, there met him two possessed with devils, coming forth out of tombs, exceeding fierce, so that no man could pass by that way. And behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to do with thee, thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us before the time? Now there was afar off from them a herd of many swine feeding. And the devils besought him, saying, If thou cast us out, send us away into the herd of swine. And he said unto them, Go. And they came out, and went into the swine: and behold, the whole herd rushed down the steep into the sea, and perished in the waters. And they that fed them fled, and went

## MARK.

## CHAPTER 4.

36 And leaving the multitude, they take him with them, even as he was, in the boat. And other boats were with him.

37 And there ariseth a great storm of wind, and the waves beat into the boat, insomuch that the boat was now filling. And he himself was in the stern, asleep on the cushion: and they awake him, and say unto him, Master, carest thou not that we perish? And he awoke, and rebuked the wind, and said unto the sea, Peace, be still. And the wind ceased, and there was a great calm. And he said unto them, Why are ye fearful? have ye not yet faith? And they feared exceedingly, and said one to another, Who then is this, that even the wind and the sea obey him?

## CHAPTER 5.

1 And they came to the other side of the sea, into the country of the Gerasenes. And when he was come out of the boat, straightway there met him out of the tombs a man with an unclean spirit, who had his dwelling in the tombs: and no man could any more bind him, no, not with a chain; because that he had been often bound with fetters and chains, and the chains had been rent asunder by him, and the fetters broken in pieces: and no man had strength to tame him.  
5 And always, night and day, in the tombs and in the mountains, he was crying out, and cutting himself with stones. And when he saw Jesus from afar, he ran and worshipped him; and crying out with a loud voice, he saith, what have I to do

## LUKE.

## CHAPTER 8.

22 Now it came to pass on one of those days, that he entered into a boat, himself and his disciples; and he said unto them, Let us go over unto the other side of the lake: and they launched forth.  
23 But as they sailed he fell asleep: and there came down a storm of wind on the lake; and they were filling *with water*, and were in jeopardy. And they came to him, and awoke him, saying, Master, master, we perish. And he awoke, and rebuked the wind and the raging of the water: and they ceased, and there was a calm. And he said unto them, Where is your faith? And being afraid they marvelled, saying one to another, Who then is this, that he commandeth even the winds and the water, and they obey him?

26 And they arrived at the country of the Gerasenes, which is over against Galilee. And when he was come forth upon the land, there met him a certain man out of the city, who had devils; and for a long time he had worn no clothes, and abode not in *any* house, but in the tombs.  
28 And when he saw Jesus, he cried out, and fell down before him, and with a loud voice said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of the Most High God? I beseech thee, torment me not. For he commanded the unclean spirit to come out from the man. For oftentimes it had seized him: and he was kept under guard, and bound with chains and fetters; and breaking the bands asunder, he was driven of the devil into the deserts.

## JOHN.

PROBABLE  
TIME.  
A. D. 28.  
Autumn.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

CHAPTER 8.

away into the city, and told everything, and what was befallen to them that were possessed with 34 devils. And behold, all the city came out to meet Jesus: and when they saw him, they besought *him* that he would depart from their borders.

—the people—  
—asked him to depart—



## MARK.

## CHAPTER 5.

with thee, Jesus, thou Son of the Most High God? I adjure thee by  
 8 God, torment me not. For he said unto him, Come forth, thou unclean spirit, out of the man. And  
 9 he asked him, What is thy name? And he saith unto him, My name is Legion; for we are many.  
 10 And he besought him much that he would not send them away out of  
 11 the country. Now there was there on the mountain side a great herd of  
 12 swine feeding. And they besought him, saying, Send us into the swine, that we may enter in-  
 13 to them. And he gave them leave. And the unclean spirits came out, and entered into the swine: and the herd  
 rushed down the steep into the sea, *in number* about two thousand; and they were choked in the  
 14 sea. And they that fed them fled, and told it in the city, and in the country. And they came to  
 see what it was that had  
 15 come to pass. And they came to Jesus, and behold him that was possessed with devils sitting, clothed and in his  
 right mind, *even* him that had the legion: and  
 16 they were afraid. And they that saw it declared unto them how it befell him that was possessed  
 with devils, and concern-  
 17 ing the swine. 176 And they began to beseech him to depart from their  
 18 borders. And as he was entering into the boat, he that had been possessed with devils be-  
 sought him that he might  
 19 be with him. And he suffered him not, but saith unto him, Go to thy house unto thy friends,  
 and tell them how great things the Lord hath  
 done for thee, and *how* he had mercy on thee.  
 20 And he went his way,

## LUKE.

## CHAPTER 8.

30 And Jesus asked him, What is thy name? And he said, Legion; for many devils were entered into  
 31 him. And they entreated him that he would not command them to depart  
 32 into the abyss. Now there was there a herd of many swine feeding on the mountain: and they  
 intreated him that he would give them leave to enter into them. And  
 33 he gave them leave. And the devils came out from the man, and entered into the swine: and the  
 herd rushed down the steep into the lake, and  
 34 were choked. And when they that fed them saw what had come to pass, they fled, and told it in the city and in the coun-  
 35 try. And they went out to see what had come to pass; and they came to Jesus, and found the  
 man, from whom the devils were gone out, sitting, clothed, and in his right mind, at the feet  
 of Jesus: and they were  
 36 afraid. And they that saw it told them how he that was possessed with devils was made whole.  
 37 And all the people of the country of the Gerasenes round about asked him to depart from them; for  
 they were holden with great fear: and he entered into a boat, and re-  
 38 turned. But the man from whom the devils were gone out prayed him that he might be  
 with him: but he sent  
 39 him away, saying, Return to thy house, and declare how great things God hath done for thee.  
 And he went his way,

## JOHN.



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 28.

Winter.

OUTLINE.

—into his own city.

Whence hath this man this wisdom—?

MATTHEW.

#### CHAPTER 9.

- 1 **177** And he entered into a boat, and crossed over, and came into his own city.

#### CHAPTER 13.

- 54 **179** And coming into his own country he taught them in their synagogue, insomuch that they were astonished, and said, Whence hath this man this wisdom, and these mighty works?
- 55 Is not this the carpenter's son? is not his mother called Mary? and his brethren, James, and Joseph, and Simon, and Judas? And his sisters, are they not all with us? Whence then hath this man all these things?
- 57 And they were offended in him. But Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honour, save in his own country, and in his own house. And he did not many mighty works there because of their unbelief.

#### CHAPTER 10.

- 1 **181** And he called unto him his twelve disciples, and gave them authority over unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of disease, and all manner of sickness.

A. D. 29.

Spring.

—called—his twelve disciples,—

## MARK.

## CHAPTER 5.

and began to publish in Decapolis how great things Jesus had done for him: and all men did marvel.

- 21 And when Jesus had crossed over again in the boat unto the other side, a great multitude was gathered unto him: and he was by the sea.

## CHAPTER 6.

- 1 178 And he went out from thence; and he cometh into his own country; and his disciples follow him.

- 2 And when the sabbath was come, he began to teach in the synagogue: and many hearing him were astonished, saying, Whence hath this man these things? and, What is the wisdom that is given unto this man, and *what mean* such mighty works wrought by his hands? Is not this the carpenter, the son of Mary, and brother of James, and Joses, and Judas, and Simon? and are not his sisters here with us? And they were offended in him. And Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honour, save in his own country, and among his own kin, and in his own house. And he could there do no mighty work, save that he laid his hands upon a few sick folk, and healed them. 180 And he marvelled because of their unbelief.

And he went round about the villages teaching.

- 7 And he called unto him the twelve, and began to send them forth by two and two; and he gave them authority over the unclean spirits;

## LUKE.

## CHAPTER 8.

publishing throughout the whole city how great things Jesus had done for him.

- 40 And as Jesus returned, the multitude welcomed him; for they were all waiting for him.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 9.

- 1 And he called the twelve together, and gave them power and authority over all devils, and to cure diseases.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Spring.

## OUTLINE.

Go—

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 10.

- 5 182 These twelve Jesus sent forth, and charged them, saying, Go not into *any* way of the Gentiles, and enter not into any city of the Samaritans: but go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel.
- 6 And as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of heaven is at hand. Heal the sick, raise the dead, cleanse the lepers, cast out devils: freely ye received, freely give. Get you no gold, nor silver, nor brass in your purses;
- 7 no wallet for *your* journey, neither two coats, nor shoes, nor staff: for the labourer is worthy of his food. And into whatsoever city or village ye shall enter, search out who in it is worthy; and there abide
- 8 till ye go forth. And as ye enter into the house, salute it. And if the house be worthy, let your peace come upon it: but if it be not worthy, let your peace
- 9 return to you. And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear your words, as ye go forth out of that house or that city, shake off the dust of your feet. Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom and Gomorrah in the day of judgement, than for that city.
- 10 183 Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as
- 11 doves. 184 But beware of men: for they will deliver you up to councils, and in their synagogues they will
- 12 scourge you; yea and before governors and kings shall ye be brought for my sake, for a testimony to them and to the
- 13 Gentiles. But when they deliver you up, be not

—as sheep in the midst of wolves:—

## MARK.

## CHAPTER 6.

- 8 and he charged them that they should take nothing for *their* journey, save a staff only; no bread, no wallet, no money in their
- 9 purse; but *to go* shod with sandals: and, *said* he, put not on two coats.
- 10 And he said unto them, Whosoever ye enter into a house, there abide till ye depart thence.
- 11 And whatsoever place shall not receive you, and they hear you not, as ye go forth thence, shake off the dust that is under your feet for a testimony unto them.

## LUKE.

## CHAPTER 9.

- 2 And he sent them forth to preach the kingdom of God, and to
- 3 heal the sick. And he said unto them, Take nothing for your journey, neither staff, nor wallet, nor bread, nor money; neither have two
- 4 coats. And into whatsoever house ye enter, there abide, and thence
- 5 depart. And as many as receive you not, when ye depart from that city, shake off the dust from your feet for a testimony against them.

## JOHN.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Spring.

## OUTLINE.

—it is not ye that speak, but the Spirit—

Fear them not—

—ye are of more value than many sparrows.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 10.

- anxious how or what ye shall speak: for it shall be given you in that hour what ye shall speak. For it is not ye that speak, but the Spirit of your Father that speaketh in you.
- 20 185 And brother shall deliver up brother to death, and the father his child: and children shall rise up against parents, and cause them to be put to death. And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: but he that endureth to the end, the same shall be saved.
- 21 23 But when they persecute you in this city, flee into the next: for verily I say unto you, Ye shall not have gone through the cities of Israel, till the Son of man be come.
- 22 24 A disciple is not above his master, nor a servant above his lord. It is enough for the disciple that he be as his master, and the servant as his lord. If they have called the master of the house Beelzebub, how much more shall they call them of his household!
- 23 186 Fear them not therefore: for there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known. What I tell you in the darkness, speak ye in the light: and what ye hear in the ear, proclaim upon the housetops. And be not afraid of them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell. Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing? and not one of them shall fall on the ground without your Father: but the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore; ye are of more value than many sparrows. Every one



MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Spring.

He that loveth father or mother  
more than me—

—a cup of cold water—

MATTHEW.

CHAPTER 10.

- therefore who shall confess me before men, him will I also confess before my Father which is in  
33 heaven. But whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven.
- 34 187 Think not that I came to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword.
- 35 For I came to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter in law against her mother in  
36 law: and a man's foes shall be they of his own  
37 household. 188 He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me: and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is  
38 not worthy of me. And he that doth not take his cross and follow after me, is not worthy of me.
- 39 He that findeth his life shall lose it; and he that loseth his life for my sake shall find it.
- 40 189 He that receiveth you receiveth me, and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me.
- 41 He that receiveth a prophet in the name of a prophet shall receive a prophet's reward; and he that receiveth a righteous man in the name of a righteous man shall receive a righteous man's  
42 reward. 190 And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold water only, in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward.

CHAPTER 11.

- 1 191 And it came to pass, when Jesus had made an end of commanding his twelve disciples, he departed thence to teach and preach in their cities.

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Spring.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 14.

—Herod's birthday—

- 6 193 But when Herod's birthday came, the daughter of Herodias danced in the midst, and
- 7 pleased Herod. Whereupon he promised with an oath to give her whatsoever she should ask.
- 8 And she, being put forward by her mother, saith, Give me here in a charger the head of John
- 9 the Baptist. And the king was grieved; but for the sake of his oaths, and of them which sat at meat with him, he commanded it to be given;
- 10 and he sent, and beheaded
- 11 John in the prison. And his head was brought in a charger, and given to the damsel: and she brought it to her mother.
- 12 And his disciples came, and took up the corpse, and buried him; and they went and told Jesus.

—beheaded John—

—Herod heard—concerning Jesus,  
and said—

- 1 194 At that season Herod the tetrarch heard the report concerning Jesus,
- 2 and said unto his servants, This is John the Baptist; he is risen from the dead; and therefore do these powers work in him.

## MARK.

## CHAPTER 6.

- 12 192 And they went out and preached that *men*  
 13 should repent. And they cast out many devils, and anointed with oil many that were sick, and healed them.  
 21 And when a convenient day was come, that Herod on his birthday made a supper to his lords, and the high captains, and the chief men of Galilee;  
 22 and when the daughter of Herodias herself came in and danced, she pleased Herod and them that sat at meat with him; and the king said unto the damsel, Ask of me whatsoever thou wilt, and I will give it thee.  
 23 And he sware unto her, Whatsoever thou shalt ask of me, I will give it thee, unto the half of my  
 24 kingdom. And she went out, and said unto her mother, What shall I ask? And she said, The head of John the Baptist.  
 25 And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou forthwith give me in a charger the head of John the  
 26 Baptist. And the king was exceeding sorry; but for the of sake his oaths, and of them that sat at meat, he would not reject  
 27 her. And straightway the king sent forth a soldier of his guard, and commanded to bring his head: and he went and beheaded him in the pris-  
 28 on, and brought his head in a charger, and gave it to the damsel; and the damsel gave it to her mother.  
 29 And when his disciples heard *thereof*, they came and took up his corpse, and laid it in a tomb.  
 14 And king Herod heard *thereof*; for his name had become known: and he said, John the Baptist is risen from the dead, and therefore do these  
 15 powers work in him. But others said, It is Elijah.

## LUKE.

## CHAPTER 9.

- 6 And they departed, and went throughout the villages, preaching the gospel, and healing everywhere.  
 7 Now Herod the tetrarch heard of all that was done: and he was much perplexed, because that it was said by some, that John was risen from the  
 8 dead; and by some, that Elijah had appeared; and

## JOHN.

PROBABLE  
TIME.  
A. D. 29.  
Spring.  
April.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.  
CHAPTER 14.

Jesus—withdrew—to a desert place—

13 196 Now when Jesus heard *it*, he withdrew from thence in a boat, to a desert place apart: and when the multitudes heard *thereof*, they followed him on foot from 14 the cities. And he came forth, and saw a great multitude, and he had compassion on them, and healed their sick.

—the twelve—said—

—Send the multitude away,—

15 197 And when even was come, the disciples came to him, saying, The place is desert, and the time is already past; send the multitudes away, that they may go into the villages, and buy themselves food. But Jesus said unto them, They have no need to go away; 16 give ye them to eat. And they say unto him, We have here but five loaves, 17 and two fishes. And he said, bring them hither 18 to me. And he commanded the multitudes to sit down on the grass; and he took the five loaves, and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he blessed, and brake and gave the loaves to the disciples, and the 19 tudes. And they did all 20

—five loaves, and two fishes.



## MARK.

## CHAPTER 6.

And others said, *It is* a prophet, *even* as one of the prophets. But Herod, when he heard *thereof*, said, John, whom I beheaded, he is risen.

195 And the Apostles gather themselves together unto Jesus; and they told him all things, whatsoever they had done, and whatsoever they had taught.

31 And he saith unto them, Come ye yourselves apart into a desert place, and rest a while. For there were many coming and going, and they had no leisure so much as to eat. And they went away in the boat to a desert place apart. And the people saw them going, and many knew *them*, and they ran there together on foot from all the cities, and outwent them.

34 And he came forth and saw a great multitude, and he had compassion on them, because they were as sheep not having a shepherd; and he began to teach them many things. And when the day was now far spent, his disciples came unto him, and said, The place is desert, and the day is now far spent: send them away, that they may go into the country and villages round about, and buy themselves somewhat to eat. But he answered and said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they say unto him, Shall we go and buy two hundred pennyworth of bread, and give them to eat? And he saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? go and see. And when they knew, they say, Five, and two fishes. And he commanded them that all should sit down by companies upon the green grass. And they sat down

35 things. And when the day was now far spent, his disciples came unto him, and said, The place is desert, and the day is now far spent: send them away, that they may go into the country and villages round about, and buy themselves somewhat to eat. But he answered and said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they say unto him, Shall we go and buy two hundred pennyworth of bread, and give them to eat? And he saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? go and see. And when they knew, they say, Five, and two fishes. And he commanded them that all should sit down by companies upon the green grass. And they sat down

## LUKE.

## CHAPTER 9.

by others that one of the old prophets was risen again. And Herod said, John I beheaded: but who is this, about whom I hear such things? And he sought to see him.

10 And the apostles, when they were returned, declared unto him what things they had done. And he took them, and withdrew apart to a city called Bethsaida.

11 But the multitudes perceiving it followed him: and he welcomed them, and spake to them of the kingdom of God, and them that had need of healing he healed.

12 And the day began to wear away; and the twelve came, and said unto him, Send the multitude away, that they may go into the villages and country round about, and lodge, and get victuals: for we are here in a desert place.

13 But he said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they said, We have no more than five loaves and two fishes; except we should go and buy food for all this people.

14 For they were about five thousand men. And he said unto his disciples, Make them sit down in companies, about fifty each. And they did so, and made them all sit down. And he took the five loaves and the two fishes, and looking up to

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 After these things Jesus went away to the other side of the sea of Galilee, which is *the sea* of Tiberias. And a great multitude followed him, because they beheld the signs which he did on them that were sick. And Jesus went up into the mountain, and there he sat with his disciples. 4 Now the passover, the feast of the Jews was at hand.

5 Jesus therefore lifting up his eyes, and seeing that a great multitude cometh unto him, saith unto Philip, Whence are we to buy bread, that these may eat? And this he said to prove him: for he himself knew what he would do. Philip answered him, Two hundred pennyworth of bread is not sufficient for them, that every one may take a little. One of his disciples, Andrew, Simon Peter's brother, saith unto him, There is a lad here, which hath five barley loaves, and two fishes: but what are these among so many? Jesus said, Make the people sit down. Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number about five thousand.





## MARK.

## CHAPTER 6.

in ranks, by hundreds, and  
 41 by fifties. And he took  
 the five loaves and the two  
 fishes, and looking up to  
 heaven, he blessed, and  
 brake the loaves; and he  
 gave to the disciples to  
 set before them; and the  
 fishes divided he among  
 42 them all. And they did  
 all eat, and were filled.  
 43 And they took up broken  
 pieces, twelve basketfuls,  
 and also of the fishes.  
 44 And they that ate the  
 loaves were five thousand  
 men.

45 And straightway he con-  
 strained his disciples to  
 enter into the boat, and  
 to go before *him* unto  
 the other side to Beth-  
 saida, while he himself  
 sendeth the multitude  
 46 away. And after he had  
 taken leave of them, he  
 departed into the mount-  
 47 ain to pray. And when  
 even was come, the boat  
 was in the midst of the  
 sea, and he alone on the  
 48 land. And seeing them  
 distressed in rowing, for  
 the wind was contrary  
 unto them, about the  
 fourth watch of the night  
 he cometh unto them,  
 walking on the sea; and  
 he would have passed  
 49 by them: but they, when  
 they saw him walking on  
 the sea, supposed that it  
 was an apparition, and  
 cried out: for they all  
 saw him, and were  
 50 troubled. But he straight-  
 way spake to them, Be  
 of good cheer: it is I; Be  
 51 not afraid. And he went  
 up unto them into the

## LUKE.

## CHAPTER 9.

heaven, he blessed them,  
 and brake; and gave to  
 the disciples to set before  
 17 the multitude. And they  
 did eat, and were all filled:  
 and there was taken up  
 that which remained over  
 to them of broken pieces,  
 twelve baskets.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 6.

11 and. Jesus therefore  
 took the loaves; and  
 having given thanks, he  
 distributed to them that  
 were set down; likewise  
 also of the fishes as much  
 12 as they would. And  
 when they were filled, he  
 saith unto his disciples,  
 Gather up the broken  
 pieces which remain over,  
 that nothing be lost.  
 13 So they gathered them  
 up, and filled twelve bas-  
 kets with broken pieces  
 from the five barley  
 loaves, which remained  
 over unto them that had  
 14 eaten. When therefore  
 the people saw the sign  
 which he did, they said,  
 This is of a truth the  
 prophet that cometh into  
 the world.  
 15 198 Jesus therefore  
 perceiving that they were  
 about to come and take  
 him by force, to make him  
 king, withdrew again  
 into the mountain him-  
 self alone.  
 16 And when evening came,  
 his disciples went down  
 17 unto the sea; and they  
 entered into a boat, and  
 were going over the sea  
 unto Capernaum. And  
 it was now dark, and  
 Jesus had not yet come to  
 18 them. And the sea was  
 rising by reason of a  
 great wind that blew.  
 19 When therefore they had  
 rowed about five and  
 twenty or thirty furlongs,  
 they behold Jesus walk-  
 ing on the sea, and draw-  
 ing nigh unto the boat:  
 and they were afraid.  
 20 But he saith unto them,  
 It is I; be not afraid.  
 21 They were willing there-  
 fore to receive him into  
 the boat; and straightway  
 the boat was at the land  
 whither they were going.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

April.

## OUTLINE.

—Lord, save me.

—Gennesaret.

—as many as touched him were made whole.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 14.

- 29 waters. And he said, Come. And Peter went down from the boat, and walked upon the waters, and
- 30 to come to Jesus. But when he saw the wind, he was afraid; and beginning to sink, he cried out, saying, Lord save
- 31 me. And immediately Jesus stretched forth his hand, and took hold of him, and saith unto him, O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou
- 32 doubt? And when they were gone up into the boat, the wind ceased.
- 33 And they that were in the boat worshipped him, saying, Of a truth thou art the Son of God.
- 34 200 And when they had crossed over, they came to the land, unto
- 35 Gennesaret. And when the men of that place knew him, they sent into all that region round about, and brought unto him all that were sick;
- 36 and they besought him that they might only touch the border of his garment: and as many as touched were made whole.

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 6.

boat; and the wind  
ceased: and they were  
sore amazed in them-  
selves; for they under-  
stood not concerning the  
loaves, but their heart  
was hardened.

53 And that had crossed  
over, they came to the  
land unto Gennesaret,  
and moored to the shore.  
54 And when they were come  
out of the boat, straight-  
way *the people* knew  
55 him, and ran round  
about that whole region,  
and began to carry about  
on their beds those that  
were sick, where they  
56 heard he was. And  
wheresoever he entered,  
into villages, or into  
cities, or into the coun-  
try, they laid the sick  
in the marketplaces, and  
besought him that they  
might touch if it were  
but the border of his  
garment: and as many  
as touched him were  
made whole.

## CHAPTER 6.

22 201 On the morrow  
the multitude which  
stood on the other side  
of the sea saw that there  
was none other boat  
there, save one, and that  
Jesus entered not with  
his disciples into the  
boat, but *that* his dis-  
ciples went away alone  
23 (howbeit there came  
boats from Tiberias nigh  
unto the place where  
they ate the bread after  
the Lord had given  
24 thanks): when the mul-  
titude therefore saw that  
Jesus was not there,

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

April.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—seeking Jesus.

— What must we do—?

— believe on him—

—I am the bread of life:—



MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 6.

neither his disciples, they themselves got into the boats, and came to Capernaum, seeking Jesus.

- 25 And when they found him on the other side of the sea, they said unto him, Rabbi, when camest thou hither? Jesus answered them and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because ye saw signs, but because ye ate of the loaves, and were filled.
- 27 Work not for the meat which perisheth, but for the meat which abideth unto eternal life, which the Son of man shall give unto you: for him the Father, *even* God, hath
- 28 sealed. They said therefore unto him, What must we do, that we may work the works of God?
- 29 Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he
- 30 hath sent. They said therefore unto him, What then doest thou for a sign, that we may see, and believe thee?
- 31 what workest thou? Our fathers ate the manna in the wilderness; as it is written, He gave them bread out of heaven to
- 32 eat. Jesus therefore said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, It was not Moses that gave you the bread out of heaven; but my Father giveth you the true bread out
- 33 of heaven. For the bread of God is that which cometh down out of heaven, and giveth life
- 34 unto the world. They said therefore unto him, Lord, evermore give us
- 35 this bread. Jesus said unto them, I am the bread of life: he that cometh to me shall not hunger, and he that believeth on me shall never
- 36 thirst. But I said unto you, that ye have seen me, and yet believe not.
- 37 All that which the Father

---

PROBABLE  
TIME.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

A. D. 29.

April.

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 6.

- giveth me shall come unto me; and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out. For I am come down from heaven, not to do mine own will, but the will of him that sent me. And this is the will of him that sent me, that of all that which he hath given me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up at the last day.
- For this is the will of my Father, that every one that beholdeth the Son, and believeth on him, should have eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day.
- The Jews therefore murmured concerning him, because he said, I am the bread which came down out of heaven. And they said, Is not this Jesus, the son of Joseph, whose father and mother we know? how doth he now say, I am come down out of heaven? Jesus answered and said unto them, Murmur not among yourselves. No man can come to me, except the Father which sent me draw him: and I will raise him up in the last day. It is written in the prophets, And they shall all be taught of God. Every one that hath heard from the Father, and hath learned, cometh unto me.
- Not that any man hath seen the Father, save he which is from God, he hath seen the Father.
- Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth hath eternal life. I am the bread of life. Your fathers did eat the manna in the wilderness, and they died. This is the bread which cometh down out of heaven, that a man may eat thereof, and not die. I am the living bread which came down out of heaven: if any man eat of this bread, he shall live forever: yea and the bread which I

PROBABLE  
TIME.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

A. D. 29.

April.

—for the life of the world.

—Doth this cause you to stumble?

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 6.

- will give is my flesh, for the life of the world.
- 52 The Jews therefore strove one with another, saying, How can this man give us his flesh to
- 53 eat? Jesus therefore said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except ye eat the flesh of the Son of man and drink his blood, ye have not
- 54 life in yourselves. He that eateth my flesh and drinketh my blood hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last
- 55 day. For my flesh is meat indeed, and my blood is drink indeed.
- 56 He that eateth my flesh and drinketh my blood abideth in me, and I in
- 57 him. As the living Father sent me, and I live because of the Father; so he that eateth me, he also shall live because of
- 58 me. This is the bread which came down out of heaven: not as the fathers did eat, and died: he that eateth this bread
- 59 shall live for ever. These things said he in the synagogue, as he taught in Capernaum.
- 60 Many therefore of his disciples, when they heard *this*, said, This is a hard saying: who can
- 61 hear it? But Jesus knowing in himself that his disciples murmured at this, said unto them, Doth this cause you to
- 62 stumble? *What* then if ye should behold the Son of man ascending
- 63 where he was before? It is the spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: the words that that I have spoken unto you are spirit, and are
- 64 life. But there are some of you that believe not. For Jesus knew from the beginning who they were that believed not, and who it was that
- 65 should betray him. And he said, For this cause have I said unto you,



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

April.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—Would ye also go away?

—Lord, to whom shall we go?

May

—Pharisees—

—tradition of the elders:—

Ye hypocrites,—

# CHAPTER 15.

- 1 204 Then there<sup>s</sup> come  
to Jesus from Jerusalem  
Pharisees and scribes,
- 2 saying, Why do thy dis-  
ciples transgress the tra-  
dition of the elders? for  
they wash not their hands  
when they eat bread.
- 3 And he answered and  
said unto them, Why do  
ye also transgress the  
commandment of God  
because of your tradi-  
tion? For God said,
- 4 Honour thy father and  
thy mother: and, He that  
speaketh evil of father or  
mother, let him die the
- 5 death. But ye say, Who-  
soever shall say to his  
father or his mother,  
That wherewith thou  
mightest have been pro-  
fited by me is given to
- 6 God; he shall not honour  
his father. And ye have  
void the word of God be-  
cause of your tradition.
- 7 Ye hypocrites, well<sup>s</sup> did

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 6.

that no man can come unto me, except it be given unto him of the Father.

- 66 **202** Upon this many of his disciples went back, and walked no more with him. Jesus said therefore unto the twelve, Would ye also go away?
- 68 Simon Peter answered him, Lord, to whom shall we go? thou hast the words of eternal life.
- 69 And we have believed and know that thou art the Holy One of God.
- 70 Jesus answered them, Did not I choose you the twelve, and one of you is
- 71 a devil? Now he spake of Judas the son of Simon Iscariot, for he it was that should betray him, *being* one of the twelve.

## CHAPTER 7.

- 1 **203** And after these things Jesus walked in Galilee: for he would not walk in Judæa, because the Jews sought to kill him.

## CHAPTER 7.

- 1 And there are gathered together unto him the Pharisees, and certain of the scribes, which had come from Jerusalem,
- 2 and had seen that some of his disciples ate their bread with defiled, that is, unwashen hands.
- 3 For the Pharisees, and all the Jews, except they wash their hands diligently, eat not, holding the tradition of the elders: and *when they come*
- 4 from the marketplace, except they wash themselves, they eat not: and many other things there be, which they have received to hold, washing of cups, and pots, and
- 5 brasen vessels. And the Pharisees and the scribes ask him, Why walk not thy disciples according to the tradition of the elders, but eat their bread with defiled hands?

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

May

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 15.

Isaiah prophesy of you,  
saying,

- 8 This people honoureth me  
with their lips;  
But their heart is far from  
me.
- 9 But in vain do they wor-  
ship me,  
Teaching *as their* doctrines  
the precepts of men.

—Hear, and understand:—

- 10 205 And he called to  
him the multitude, and  
said unto them, Hear, and
- 11 understand: Not that  
which entereth into the  
mouth defileth the man;  
but that which proceed-  
eth out of the mouth, this
- 12 defileth the man. Then  
came the disciples, and  
said unto him, Knowest  
thou that the Pharisees  
were offended, when they
- 13 heard this saying? But  
he answered and said,  
Every plant which my  
heavenly Father planted  
not, shall be rooted up.
- 14 Let them alone: they are  
blind guides. And if the  
blind guide the blind,  
both shall fall into a pit.
- 15 And Peter answered and  
said unto him, Declare
- 16 unto us the parable. And  
he said, Are ye also even  
yet without understand-
- 17 ing? Perceive ye not,

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 7.

6 And he said unto them,  
Well did Isaiah prophesy  
of you hypocrites, as it  
is written,

This people honoureth me  
with their lips,  
But their heart is far from  
me.

7 But in vain do they wor-  
ship me,  
Teaching *as their* doctrines  
the precepts of men.

8 Ye leave the command-  
ment of God, and hold  
fast the tradition of men.

9 And he said unto them,  
Full well do ye reject the  
commandment of God,  
that ye may keep your  
10 tradition. For Moses

said, Honour thy father  
and thy mother; and, He  
that speaketh evil of  
father or mother, let him

11 die the death: but ye say,  
If a man shall say to his  
father or his mother,  
That wherewith thou  
mightest have been pro-  
fited by me is Corban,

12 *God*; ye no longer suffer  
him to do aught for his

13 father or his mother; mak-  
ing void the word of God  
by your tradition, which  
ye have delivered: and  
many such like things ye

14 do. And he called to  
him the multitude again,  
and said unto them, Hear  
me all you, and under-

15 stand: there is nothing  
from without the man,  
that going into him can  
defile him: but the things  
which proceed out of the  
man are those that defile

17 the man. And when he  
was entered into the  
house from the multitude,  
his disciples asked of him

18 the parable. And he saith  
unto them, Are ye so  
without understanding  
also? Perceive ye not,  
that whatsoever from  
without goeth into the  
man, *it* cannot defile him;

19 because it goeth not  
into his heart, but into  
his belly, and goeth out  
into the draught? *This*  
*he said*, making all meats  
clean. And he said, That

20 which proceedeth out of

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

May.

## OUTLINE.

—out of the heart;—

Summer.

—into the borders of Tyre and Sidon.

—Lord, help me.

—Yea, Lord—even the dogs—

—an impediment in his speech;—

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 15.

- that whatsoever goeth into the mouth passeth into the belly, and is cast out into the draught?
- 18 But the things which proceed out of the mouth come forth out of the heart; and they defile the
- 19 man. For out of the heart come forth evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, railings: these are the things which defile the man: but to eat with unwashed hands defileth not the man.
- 21 206 And Jesus went out thence, and withdrew into the parts of Tyre and Sidon. And behold, a Canaanitish woman came out from those borders, and cried, saying, Have mercy on me, O Lord, thou son of David; my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil.
- 23 But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saying, Send her away; for she crieth after
- 24 us. But he answered and said, I was not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel.
- 25 But she came and worshipped him, saying,
- 26 Lord, help me. And he answered and said, It is not meet to take the children's bread and cast it to
- 27 the dogs. But she said, Yea, Lord, for even the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their
- 28 master's table. Then Jesus answered said unto her, O woman, great is thy faith: be it done unto thee even as thou wilt. And her daughter was healed from that hour.
- 29 207 And Jesus departed thence, and came nigh unto the sea of Galilee; and he went up into the mountain, and sat there.
- 30 And there came unto him great multitudes, having with them the lame, blind, dumb, maimed,



## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 7.

the man, that defileth the  
 21 man. For from within,  
 out of the heart of men,  
 evil thoughts proceed,  
 22 fornications, thefts, mur-  
 ders, adulteries, covet-  
 ings, wickednesses, de-  
 ceit, lasciviousness, an  
 evil eye, railing, pride,  
 23 foolishness: all these  
 things proceed from  
 within, and defile the  
 man.

24 And from thence he arose,  
 and went away into the  
 borders of Tyre and Si-  
 don. And he entered  
 into a house, and would  
 have no man know it;  
 and he could not be hid.  
 25 But straightway a wo-  
 man, whose little daugh-  
 ter had an unclean spirit,  
 having heard of him,  
 came and fell down at his  
 26 feet. Now the woman  
 was a Greek, a Syrophœ-  
 nician by race. And she  
 besought him that he  
 would cast forth the  
 devil out of her daughter.  
 27 And he said unto her,  
 Let the children first be  
 filled: for it is not meet  
 to take the children's  
 bread and cast it to the  
 28 dogs. But she answered  
 and saith unto him, Yea,  
 Lord: even the dogs un-  
 der the table eat of the  
 29 children's crumbs. And  
 he said unto her, For  
 this saying go thy way;  
 the devil is gone out of  
 30 thy daughter. And she  
 went away unto her  
 house, and found the  
 child laid upon the bed,  
 and the devil gone out.  
 31 And again he went out  
 from the borders of Tyre,  
 and came through Sidon  
 unto the sea of Galilee,  
 through the midst of the  
 borders of Decapolis.  
 32 And they bring unto him  
 one that was deaf, and  
 had an impediment in

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Summer.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 15.

and many others, and they cast them down at his feet; and he healed  
 31 them; insomuch that the multitude wondered, when they saw the dumb speaking, the maimed whole, and the lame walking, and the blind seeing: and they glorified the God of Israel.

—He hath done all things well:—

—I have compassion on the multitude,—

—How many loaves—?

—Seven.

—four thousand men,—

32 208 And Jesus called unto him his disciples, and said, I have compassion on the multitude, because they continue with me now three days and have nothing to eat: and I would not send them away fasting, last haply they faint in the way.  
 33 And the disciples say unto him, Whence should we have so many loaves in a desert place, as to fill so great a multitude?  
 34 And Jesus saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven, and a few small  
 35 fishes. And he commanded the multitude to sit  
 36 down on the ground; and he took the seven loaves and the fishes; and he gave thanks and brake, and gave to the disciples, and the disciples to the  
 37 multitudes. And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up that which remained over of the broken pieces, seven  
 38 baskets full. And they that did eat were four

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 7.

his speech; and they beseech him to lay his  
 33 hands upon him. And he took him aside from the multitude privately, and put his fingers into his ears, and he spat, and touched his tongue;  
 34 and looking up to heaven, he sighed, and saith unto him, Ephphatha,  
 35 that is, Be opened. And his ears were opened, and the bond of his tongue was loosed, and  
 36 he spake plain. And he charged them that they should tell no man: but the more he charged them, so much the more  
 37 a great deal they publish it. And they were beyond measure astonished, saying, He hath done all things well: he maketh even the deaf to hear, and the dumb to speak.

## CHAPTER 8.

1 In those days, when there was again a great multitude, and they had nothing to eat, he called unto him his disciples,  
 2 and saith unto them, I have compassion on the multitude, because they continue with me now three days, and have  
 3 nothing to eat: and if I send them away fasting to their home, they will faint in the way; and some of them are come  
 4 from far. And his disciples answered him, Whence shall one be able to fill these men with bread here in a desert  
 5 place? And he asked them, How many loaves have ye? And they said,  
 6 Seven. And he commandeth the multitude to sit down on the ground: and he took the seven loaves, and having given thanks, he brake, and gave to his  
 7 disciples, to set before them; and they set them before the multitude, And they had a few small fishes: and having blessed

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Summer.

## OUTLINE.

—into the borders of Magadan.

—no sign—but the sign of Jonah.

—the leaven of the Pharisees—

—Having eyes, see ye not?—

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 15.

thousand men, beside  
women and children.

39 209 And he sent away  
the multitudes, and en-  
tered into the boat, and  
came into the borders of  
Magadan.

## CHAPTER 16.

1 210 And the Pharisees  
and Sadducees came, and  
tempting him asked him  
to shew them a sign from  
2 heaven. But he answered  
and said unto them, When  
it is evening, ye say, *It  
will be fair weather: for*  
3 *the heaven is red. And*  
*in the morning, It will*  
*be foul weather to-day:*  
for the heaven is red and  
lowring. Ye know how  
to discern the face of the  
heaven; but ye cannot  
discern the signs of the  
4 times. An evil and adul-  
terous generation seek-  
eth after a sign; and  
there shall no sign be  
given unto it, but the  
sign of Jonah. And he  
left them, and departed.

5 212 And the disciples  
came to the other side  
and forgot to take bread.  
6 And Jesus said unto  
them, Take heed and be-  
ware of the leaven of the  
Pharisees and Sadducees.  
7 And they reasoned among  
themselves, saying, We  
8 took no bread. And Jesus  
perceiving it said, O ye  
of little faith, why reason  
ye among yourselves, be-  
cause ye have no bread?  
9 Do ye not yet perceive,  
neither remember the five  
loaves of the five thous-  
and, and how many bas-  
10 kets ye took up? Neither  
the seven loaves of the

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 8.

them, he commanded to  
 set these also before  
 8 them. And they did eat,  
 and were filled: and they  
 took up, of broken pieces  
 that remained over, seven  
 9 baskets. And they were  
 about four thousand;  
 and he sent them away.  
 10 And straightway he en-  
 tered into the boat with  
 his disciples, and came  
 into the parts of Dal-  
 manutha.

11 And the Pharisees came  
 forth, and began to ques-  
 tion with him, seeking of  
 him a sign from heaven,  
 12 tempting him. And he  
 sighed deeply in his  
 spirit, and saith, Why  
 doth this generation seek  
 a sign? verily I say unto  
 you, There shall no sign  
 be given unto this gen-  
 eration.

13         211 And he  
 left them, and again en-  
 tering into *the boat* de-  
 parted to the other side.  
 14 And they forgot to take  
 bread; and they had not  
 in the boat with them  
 15 more than one loaf. And  
 he charged them, saying,  
 Take heed, beware of the  
 leaven of the Pharisees  
 and the leaven of Herod.  
 16 And they reasoned one  
 with another, saying, We  
 17 have no bread. And Jesus  
 perceiving it saith unto  
 them, Why reason ye, be-  
 cause ye have no bread?  
 do ye not yet perceive,  
 neither understand? have  
 ye your heart hardened?  
 18 Having eyes, see ye not?  
 and having ears, hear ye  
 not? and do ye not re-



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Summer.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 16.

- four thousand, and how many baskets ye took up?
- 11 How is it that ye do not perceive that I spake not to you concerning bread? But beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and Sadducees. Then understood they how that he bade them not beware of the leaven of bread, but of the teaching of the Pharisees and Sadducees.

—a blind man,—

—I see men;—as trees,—

Autumn.

—Who do men say that I am?

—Thou art the Christ,?

- 13 214 Now when Jesus came into the parts of Cæsarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, saying, Who do men say that the Son of man is? And they said, Some say John the Baptist; some, Elijah: and others, Jeremiah, or one of the prophets. He saith unto them, But who say ye that I am? And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God. And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon Bar-Jonah: for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven. And I also say unto thee, that thou art Peter, and upon this

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 8.

- 19 member? When I brake the five loaves among the five thousand, how many baskets full of broken pieces took ye up? They say unto him, Twelve.
- 20 And when the seven among the four thousand, how many baskets full of broken pieces
- 21 took ye up? And they say unto him, Seven. And he said unto them, Do ye not yet understand?
- 22 213 And they come unto Bethsaida. And they bring to him a blind man, and beseech him to
- 23 touch him. And he took hold of the blind man by the hand, and brought him out of the village; and when he had spit on his eyes, and laid his hands upon him, he asked him, Seest thou
- 24 aught? And he looked up, and said, I see men; for I behold *them* as
- 25 trees, walking. Then again he laid his hands upon his eyes; and he looked stedfastly, and was restored, and saw
- 26 all things clearly. And he sent him away to his home, saying, Do not even enter into the village.

- 27 And Jesus went forth, and his disciples, into the villages of Cæsarea Philippi: and in the way he asked his disciples, saying unto them, Who do men say that I am?
- 28 And they told him, saying, John the Baptist: and others, Elijah; but others, One of the prophets. And he asked them, But who say ye that I am? Peter answereth and saith unto him, Thou art the Christ.
- 30 And he charged them that they should tell no man of him.

## CHAPTER 8.

- 18 And it came to pass, as he was praying alone, the disciples were with him: and he asked them, saying, Who do the multitudes say that I am?
- 19 And they answering said, John the Baptist; but others say, Elijah; and others, that one of the old prophets is risen again. And he said unto them, But who say ye that I am? And Peter answering said, The Christ of God. But he charged them, and commanded *them* to tell no man;

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Autumn.

## OUTLINE.

—upon this rock I will build my  
church;—

—If any man would come after me,—

—gain—world,—  
—forfeit—life?

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 16.

- rock I will build my church; and the gates of Hades shall not prevail
- 19 against it. I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.
- 20 Then charged he the disciples that they should tell no man that he was the Christ.
- 21 215 From that time began Jesus to shew unto his disciples, how that he must go unto Jerusalem, and suffer many things of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and the third day be raised up.
- 22 And Peter took him, and began to rebuke him, saying, Be it far from thee, Lord: this shall
- 23 never be unto thee. But he turned, and said unto Peter, Get thee behind me, Satan: thou art a stumblingblock unto me: for thou mindest not the things of God, but the things of men. 216 Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If any man would come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow
- 25 me. For whosoever would save his life shall lose it: and whosoever shall lose his life for my
- 26 sake shall find it. For what shall a man be profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and forfeit his life? or what shall a man give in exchange for
- 27 his life? For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father with his angels; and then shall he render unto every man according to his deeds.

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 8.

31 And he began to teach them, that the Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected by the elders, and the chief priests, and the scribes, and be killed, and after three days rise again. And he spake the saying openly. And Peter took him, and began to rebuke him. But he turning about, and seeing his disciples, rebuked Peter, and saith, Get thee behind me, Satan: for thou mindest not the things of God, but the things of men.

34 And he called unto him the multitude with his disciples, and said unto them, If any man would come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.

35 For whosoever would save his life shall lose it; and whosoever shall lose his life for my sake and the gospel's shall save it. For what doth it profit a man, to gain the whole world, and forfeit his life? For what should a man give in exchange for his life?

38 For whosoever shall be ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and sinful generation, the Son of man also shall be ashamed of him, when he cometh in the glory of his Father with the holy angels.

## CHAPTER 9.

22 saying, the Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and the third day be raised up.

23 And he said unto all, If any man would come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow me. For whosoever would save his life shall lose it; but whosoever shall lose his life for my sake, the same shall save it. For what is a man profited, if he gain the whole world, and lose or forfeit his own self. For whosoever shall be ashamed of me and of my words, of him shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in his own glory, and the glory of the Father, and of the holy angels.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Autumn.

## OUTLINE.

—Jesus—

—transfigured—

—This is my beloved Son,—

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 16.

28 **217** Verily I say unto you, There be some of them that stand here, which shall in no wise taste of death, till they see the Son of man coming in his kingdom.

## CHAPTER 17.

1 **218** And after six days Jesus taketh with him Peter, and James, and John his brother, and bringeth them up into a high mountain apart:  
 2 and he was transfigured before them: and his face did shine as the sun, and his garments became  
 3 white as the light. And behold, there appeared unto them Moses and Elijah talking with him.  
 4 And Peter answered, and said unto Jesus, Lord, it is good for us to be here: if thou wilt, I will make here three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one  
 5 for Elijah. While he was yet speaking, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them: and behold, a voice out of the cloud, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased; hear ye him. And when the disciples heard it, they fell on their face, and were  
 7 sore afraid. And Jesus came and touched them and said, Arise, and be  
 8 not afraid. And lifting up their eyes, they saw no one, save Jesus only.  
 9 And as they were coming down from the mountain, Jesus commanded them, saying, Tell the vision to no man, until the Son of man be risen from the dead.



## MARK.

## CHAPTER 9.

- 1 And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, There be some here of them that stand *by*, which shall in no wise taste of death, till they see the kingdom of God come with power.
- 2 And after six days Jesus taketh with him Peter, and James, and John, and bringeth them up into a high mountain apart by themselves: and he was transfigured before them:
- 3 and his garments became glistering, exceeding white; so as no fuller on earth can whiten them.
- 4 And there appeared unto them Elijah with Moses: and they were talking with Jesus. And Peter answereth and saith to Jesus, Rabbi, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elijah.
- 5 For he wist not what to answer; for they became sore afraid. And there came a cloud overshadowing them: and there came a voice out of the cloud, This is my beloved Son: hear ye him.
- 6 And suddenly looking round about, they saw no one any more, save Jesus only with themselves.
- 7 And as they were coming down from the mountain, he charged them that they should tell no man what things they had seen, save when the Son of man should have risen again from the dead. And they kept the saying, questioning among themselves what the rising again from the dead should mean.

## LUKE.

## CHAPTER 9.

- 27 But I tell you of a truth, There be some of them that stand here, which shall in no wise taste of death, till they see the kingdom of God.
- 28 And it came to pass about eight days after these sayings, he took with him Peter and John and James, and went up into the mountain to pray. And as he was praying, the fashion of his countenance was altered, and his raiment became white and dazzling. And behold, there talked with him two men, which were Moses and Elijah; who appeared in glory, and spake of his decease which he was about to accomplish at Jerusalem.
- 29 Now Peter and they that were with him were heavy with sleep: but when they were fully awake, they saw his glory, and the two men that stood with him. And it came to pass, as they were parting from him, Peter said unto Jesus, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elijah: not knowing what he said. And while he said these things, there came a cloud, and overshadowed them: and they feared as they entered into the cloud.
- 30 And a voice came out of the cloud, saying, This is my Son, my chosen: hear ye him. And when the voice came, Jesus was found alone. And they held their peace, and told no man in those days any of the things which they had seen.

## JOHN.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Autumn.

OUTLINE.

—Elijah is come already,—

—Lord, have mercy on my son:—

MATTHEW.

CHAPTER 17.

10 219 And his disciples asked him, saying, Why then say the scribes that Elijah must first come?  
11 And he answered and said, Elijah indeed cometh, and shall restore all things: but I say unto you, that Elijah is come already, and they knew him not, but did unto him whatsoever they listed. Even so shall the Son of man also suffer of  
13 them. Then understood the disciples that he spake unto them of John the Baptist.

14 221 And when they were come to the multitude, there came to him a man, kneeling to him,  
15 and saying, Lord, have mercy on my son: for he is epileptic, and suffereth grievously: for oft-times he falleth into the fire, and oft-times into the  
16 water. And I brought him to thy disciples, and they could not cure him.  
17 And Jesus answered and said, O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I bear with you? bring him  
18 hither to me. And Jesus rebuked him; and the devil went out from him: and the boy was cured  
19 from that hour. Then came the disciples to Jesus apart, and said, Why could not we cast  
20 it out? And he saith unto them, Because of your little faith: for verily I say unto you, If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 9.

## CHAPTER 9.

11 And they  
asked him, saying, The  
scribes say that Elijah  
12 must first come. And he  
said unto them, Elijah  
indeed cometh first, and  
and restoreth all things:  
and how is it written of  
the Son of man, that he  
should suffer many things  
and be set at nought?  
13 But I say unto you, that  
Elijah is come, and they  
have also done unto him  
whatsoever they listed,  
even as it is written of  
him.  
14 **220** And when they  
came to the disciples,  
they saw a great multi-  
tude about them, and  
scribes questioning with  
15 them. And straightway  
all the multitude, when  
they say him, were great-  
ly amazed, and running  
16 to him saluted him. And  
he asked them, What  
question ye with them?  
17 And one of the multitude  
answered him, Master, I  
brought unto thee my  
son, which hath a dumb  
18 spirit; and wheresoever  
it taketh him, it dasheth  
him down: and he foam-  
eth, and grindeth his  
teeth, and pineth away:  
and I spake to thy disci-  
ples that they should  
cast it out; and they  
19 were not able. And he  
answereth them and  
saith, O faithless genera-  
tion, how long shall I be  
with you? how long shall  
I bear with you? bring  
20 him unto me. And they  
brought him unto him:  
and when he saw him,  
straightway the spirit  
tare him grievously; and  
he fell on the ground,  
and wallowed foaming.  
21 And he asked his father,  
How long time is it since  
this hath come unto him?  
And he said, From a  
22 child. And oft-times it  
hath cast him both into  
the fire and into the wa-  
ters, to destroy him: but  
if thou canst do any-  
thing, have compassion

37 And it came to pass, on  
the next day, when they  
were come down from  
the mountain, a great  
multitude met him.

38 And  
behold, a man from the  
multitude cried, saying,  
Master, I beseech thee to  
look upon my son; for  
he is mine only child:  
39 and behold, a spirit tak-  
eth him, and he sudden-  
ly crieth out; and it  
teareth him that he  
foameth, and it hardly de-  
parteth from him, bruising  
40 him sorely. And I  
besought thy disciples to  
cast it out; and they  
41 could not. And Jesus  
answered and said, O  
faithless and perverse  
generation, how long  
shall I be with you, and  
bear with you? bring  
42 hither thy son. And as  
he was yet a coming, the  
devil dashed him down,  
and tare him grievously.  
But Jesus rebuked the  
unclean spirit, and heal-  
ed the boy, and gave him  
back to his father.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Autumn.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 17.

yonder place; and it shall  
remove; and nothing  
shall be impossible unto  
you.

—I believe; help thou mine unbelief.

—can come out by nothing, save by  
prayer.

—The Son of man shall be delivered  
up—

22 223 And while they  
abode in Galilee, Jesus  
said unto them, The Son  
of man shall be delivered  
up into the hands of  
23 men; and they shall kill  
him, and the third day  
he shall be raised up.  
And they were exceeding  
sorry.

24 224 And when they were  
come to Capernaum, they  
that received the half-  
shekel came to Peter, and  
said, Doth not your mas-  
ter pay the half-shekel?  
25 He saith, Yea. And when



MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 9.

- 23 on us, and help us. And Jesus said unto him, If thou canst! All things are possible to him that
- 24 believeth. Straightway the father of the child cried out, and said, I believe; help thou mine un-
- 25 belief. And when Jesus saw that a multitude came running together, he rebuked the unclean spirit, saying unto him, Thou dumb and deaf spirit, I command thee, come out of him, and enter no more into him.
- 26 And having cried out, and torn him much, he came out: and *the child* became as one dead; in-somuch that the more part said, He is dead.
- 27 But Jesus took him by the hand and raised him
- 28 up; and he arose. And when he was come into the house, his disciples asked him privately, *saying*, We could not cast
- 29 it out. And he said unto them, This kind can come out by nothing, save by prayer.

## CHAPTER 9.

- 43 222 And they were all astonished at the majesty of God. But while all were marvelling at all the things which he did, he said unto his disciples,

- 30 And they went forth from thence, and passed through Galilee; and he would not that any man should know it. For he taught his disciples, and said unto them, the Son of man is delivered up into the hands of men, and they shall kill him; and when he is killed, after three days he shall
- 32 rise again. But they understood not the saying, and were afraid to ask him.

- 44 Let these words sink into your ears: for the Son of man shall be delivered up into the hands of men.
- 45 But they understood not this saying, and it was concealed from them, that they should not perceive it: and they were afraid to ask him about this saying.



PROBABLE  
TIME.A. D. 29.  
Autumn.

## OUTLINE.

—toll—from— sons, or— strangers?

—Who then is greatest in the kingdom  
of heaven?

—a little child,—

—he that is not against us is for us.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 17.

he came into the house,  
 Jesus spake first to him,  
 saying, What thinkest  
 thou, Simon? the kings  
 of the earth, from whom  
 do they receive toll or  
 tribute? from their sons,  
 26 or from strangers? And  
 when he said, From  
 strangers, Jesus said un-  
 to him, Therefore the  
 27 sons are free. But, lest  
 we cause them to stum-  
 ble, go thou to the sea,  
 and cast a hook, and take  
 up the fish that first com-  
 eth up; and when thou  
 hast opened his mouth,  
 thou shalt find a shekel:  
 that take, and give unto  
 them for me and thee.

## CHAPTER 18.

1 226 In that hour came  
 the disciples unto Jesus,  
 saying, Who then is great-  
 est in the kingdom of  
 2 heaven? And he called to  
 him a little child, and set  
 3 him in the midst of them,  
 and said, Verily I say unto  
 you, Except ye turn, and  
 become as little children,  
 ye shall in no wise enter  
 into the kingdom of  
 4 heaven. Whosoever  
 therefore shall humble  
 himself as this little  
 child, the same is the  
 greatest in the kingdom  
 5 of heaven. And whoso  
 shall receive one such  
 little child in my name  
 receiveth me:

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 9.

- 33 225 And they came to Capernaum : and when he was in the house he asked them, What were ye reasoning in the way?
- 34 But they held their peace: for they had disputed one with another in the way, who *was* the greatest. And he sat down, and called the twelve; and he saith unto them, If any man would be first, he shall be last of all, and minister of all.
- 36 And he took a little child, and set him in the midst of them: and taking him in his arms, he said unto
- 37 them, Whosoever shall receive one of such little children in my name, receiveth me: and whosoever receiveth me, receiveth not me, but him that sent me.
- 38 227 John said unto him, Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy name: and we forbade him, because he followed
- 39 not us. But Jesus said, Forbid him not: for there is no man which shall do a mighty work in my name, and be able quickly to
- 40 speak evil of me. For he that is not against us
- 41 is for us. For whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink, because ye are Christ's, verily I say unto you,

## CHAPTER 9.

- 46 And there arose a reasoning among them, which of them should be
- 47 greatest. But when Jesus saw the reasoning of their heart, he took a little child, and set him
- 48 by his side, and said unto them, Whosoever shall receive this little child in my name receiveth me: and whosoever shall receive me receiveth him that sent me: for he that is least among you all, the same is great.
- 49 And John answered and said, Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy name; and we forbade him, because he followed
- 50 not with us. But Jesus said unto him, Forbid *him* not: for he that is not against you is for you.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Autumn.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 18.

—if thy hand or thy foot causeth  
thee to stumble,—

- 6 **228** but whoso shall cause one of these little ones which believe on me to stumble, it is profitable for him that a great millstone should be hanged about his neck, and *that* he should be sunk in the depth of the sea. **229** Woe unto the world because of occasions of stumbling! for it must needs be that the occasion come; but woe to that man through whom the occasion cometh!
- 7 **230** And if thy hand or thy foot causeth thee to stumble, cut it off, and cast it from thee: it is good for thee to enter into life maimed or halt, rather than having two hands or two feet to be cast into the eternal fire. And
- 8 if thine eye causeth thee to stumble, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: it is good for thee to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes to be cast into the hell of fire.

- 10 **231** See that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say unto you, that in heaven their angels do always behold the face of my Father which is in heaven.

Salt is good:—

—the ninety and nine,—

- 12 **232** How think ye? if any man have a hundred sheep, and one of them be gone astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and go unto the mountains, and seek that

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 9.

he shall in no wise lose  
his reward.

42 And who-  
soever shall cause one of  
these little ones that be-  
lieve on me to stumble,  
it were better for him  
if a great millstone were  
hanged about his neck,  
and he were cast into the  
sea.

43 And if thy hand  
cause thee to stumble, cut  
it off: it is good for thee  
to enter into life maimed,  
rather than having thy  
two hands to go into hell,  
into the unquenchable  
45 fire. And if thy foot  
cause thee to stumble,  
cut it off: it is good for  
thee to enter into life  
halt, rather than having  
thy two feet to be cast  
47 into hell. And if thine  
eye cause thee to stum-  
ble, cast it out: it is good  
for thee to enter into the  
kingdom of God with  
one eye, rather than hav-  
ing two eyes to be cast  
48 into hell: where their  
worm dieth not, and the  
fire is not quenched.

49 231 For every  
one shall be salted with  
50 fire. Salt is good: but  
if the salt have lost its  
saltness, wherewith will  
ye season it? Have salt  
in yourselves, and be  
at peace one with an-  
other.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Autumn.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 18.

—if thy brother sin against thee,—

—where two or three are gathered  
together—

—Until seventy times seven.

—a certain king—

—reckoning with his servants.

- 13 which goeth astray? And if so be that he find it, verily I say unto you, he rejoiceth over it more than over the ninety and nine which have not gone astray. Even so it is not the will of your Father which is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish.
- 14 233 And if thy brother sin against thee, go, shew him his fault between thee and him alone: if he hear thee, thou hast gained thy brother. But if he hear *thee* not, take with thee one or two more, that at the mouth of two witnesses or three every word may be established. And if he refuse to hear them, tell it unto the church; and if he refuse to hear the church also, let him be unto thee as the Gentile and the publican. Verily I say unto you, What things soever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and what things soever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.
- 15 Again I say unto you, that if two of you shall agree on earth as touching anything that they shall ask, it shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven. For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them.
- 16 234 Then came Peter, and said to him, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? until seven times? Jesus saith unto him, I say not unto thee, Until seven times; but, Until seventy times seven.
- 17 235 Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a certain king, which would make a reckoning with his servants. And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him, which
- 18 24



MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Autumn.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 18.

- owed him ten thousand  
 25 talents. But forasmuch  
 as he had not *wherewith*  
 to pay, his lord com-  
 manded him to be sold,  
 and his wife, and chil-  
 dren, and all that he had,  
 and payment be made.  
 26 The servant therefore  
 fell down and worship-  
 ped him, saying, Lord  
 have patience with me,  
 and I will pay thee all.  
 27 And the Lord of that ser-  
 vant, being moved with  
 compassion, released  
 him, and forgave him the  
 28 debt. But that servant  
 went out, and found one  
 of his fellow-servants,  
 which owed him a hun-  
 dred pence: and he laid  
 hold on him, and took  
*him* by the throat, say-  
 ing, Pay what thou owest.  
 29 So his fellow-servant fell  
 down and besought him,  
 saying, Have patience  
 with me, and I will pay  
 30 thee. And he would not:  
 but went and cast him  
 into prison, till he should  
 pay that which was due.  
 31 So when his fellow-ser-  
 vants saw what was done,  
 they were exceeding  
 sorry, and came and told  
 unto their lord all that  
 32 was done. Then his lord  
 called him unto him, and  
 saith to him, Thou wick-  
 ed servant, I forgave  
 thee all that debt, be-  
 cause thou besougest  
 33 me: shouldest not thou  
 also have had mercy on  
 thy fellow-servant, even  
 as I had mercy on thee?  
 34 And his lord was wroth,  
 and delivered him to the  
 tormentors, till he should  
 35 pay all that was due. So  
 shall also my heavenly  
 Father do unto you, if ye  
 forgive not every one his  
 brother from your hearts.

—Pay what thou owest.

—Have patience with me,—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN

## CHAPTER 9.

51 236 And it came to  
pass, when the days were  
well-nigh come that he  
should be received up,  
he stedfastly set his face  
to go to Jerusalem,

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Autumn.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—a village of the Samaritans,—

October.

—the feast of tabernacles,—

—My time is not yet come;—

—then went he also up,--in secret.

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 9.

52 **237** and sent messen-  
 gers before his face: and  
 they went, and entered  
 into a village of the Sa-  
 maritans, to make ready  
 53 for him. And they did  
 not receive him, because  
 his face was *as though*  
*he were* going to Jerusa-  
 54 lem. And when his dis-  
 ciples James and John  
 saw *this*, they said, Lord,  
 wilt thou that we bid fire  
 to come down from  
 heaven, and consume  
 55 them? But he turned,  
 56 and rebuked them. And  
 they went to another vil-  
 lage.

## CHAPTER 7.

2 **238** Now the  
 feast of the Jews, the  
 feast of tabernacles, was  
 3 at hand. His brethren  
 therefore said unto him,  
 Depart hence, and go  
 into Judæa, that thy dis-  
 ciples also may behold  
 thy works which thou  
 4 doest. For no man doeth  
 anything in secret, and  
 himself seeketh to be  
 known openly. If thou  
 doest these things, mani-  
 fest thyself to the world.  
 5 For even his brethren  
 did not believe on him.  
 6 Jesus therefore saith  
 unto them, My time is  
 not yet come; but your  
 7 time is alway ready. The  
 world cannot hate you;  
 but me it hateth, because  
 I testify of it, that its  
 8 works are evil. Go ye  
 up unto the feast: I go  
 not up yet unto this  
 feast; because my time  
 9 is not yet fulfilled. And  
 having said these things  
 unto them, he abode *still*  
 in Galilee.  
 10 **239** But when his breth-  
 ren were gone up unto  
 the feast, then went he  
 also up, not publicly, but  
 as it were in secret.  
 11 **240** The Jews therefore  
 sought him at the feast,  
 and said, Where is he?  
 12 And there was much  
 murmuring among the  
 multitudes concerning  
 him: some said, He is a  
 good man; others said,



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

October.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—Jesus went up into the temple, and  
taught.--

—willeth to do his will,—shall know  
of the teaching,—

Why seek ye to kill me?

Can it be that the rulers indeed know  
that this is the Christ?

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 7.

- Not so, but he leadeth the multitude astray.
- 13 Howbeit no man spake openly of him for fear of the Jews.
- 14 241 But when it was now the midst of the feast Jesus went up into the temple, and taught.
- 15 The Jews therefore marvelled, saying, How knoweth this man letters, having never learned?
- 16 Jesus therefore answered them, and said, My teaching is not mine, but his
- 17 that sent me. If any man willeth to do his will, he shall know of the teaching, whether it be of God, or *whether* I
- 18 speak from myself. He that speaketh from himself seeketh his own glory: but he that seeketh the glory of him that sent him, the same is true, and no unrighteous-
- 19 ness is in him. Did not Moses give you the law, and *yet* none of you doeth the law? Why seek ye
- 20 to kill me? The multitude answered, Thou hast a devil: who seek-
- 21 eth to kill thee? Jesus answered and said unto them, I did one work,
- 22 and ye all marvel. For this cause hath Moses given you circumcision (not that it is of Moses, but of the fathers); and on the sabbath ye circum-
- 23 cise a man. If a man receiveth circumcision on the sabbath, that the law of Moses may not be broken; are ye wroth with me, because I made a man every whit whole
- 24 on the sabbath? Judge not according to appearance, but judge righteous judgement.
- 25 Some therefore of them of Jerusalem said, Is not this he whom they seek
- 26 to kill? And lo, he speaketh openly, and they say nothing unto him. Can it be that the rulers indeed know that
- 27 this is the Christ? How-

PROBABLE  
TIME.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

A. D. 29.

October.

—he that sent me is true,—

— many believed—

—the chief priests and the Pharisees  
sent officers—

—where I am, ye cannot come.—

—If any man thirst,—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 7.

- beit we know this man whence he is: but when the Christ cometh, no one knoweth whence he is.
- 28 Jesus therefore cried in the temple, teaching and saying, Ye both know me, and know whence I am; and I am not come of myself, but he that sent me is true, whom
- 29 ye know not. I know him; because I am from him, and he sent me.
- 30 They sought therefore to take him: and no man laid his hand on him, because his hour was not yet come. But of the multitude many believed on him; and they said, When the Christ shall come, will he do more signs than those which this man hath done?
- 32 242 The Pharisees heard the multitude murmuring these things concerning him; and the chief priests and the Pharisees sent officers to
- 33 take him. Jesus therefore said, Yet a little while am I with you, and I go unto him that sent me. Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, ye cannot come.
- 35 The Jews therefore said among themselves, Whither will this man go that we shall not find him? will he go unto the Dispersion among the Greeks, and
- 36 teach the Greeks? What is this word that he said, Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, ye cannot come?
- 37 243 Now on the last day, the great *day* of the feast, Jesus stood and cried, saying, If any man thirst, let him come unto me, and drink. He that believeth on me, as the scripture hath said, out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water.
- 39 But this spake he of the Spirit, which they that believed on him were to

PROBABLE  
TIME.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

A. D. 29.

October.

—a division in the multitude—

—Never man so spake.



## MARK

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 7.

- receive: for the Spirit was not yet *given*; because Jesus was not yet glorified. **244** Some of the multitude therefore, when they heard these words, said, This is of a truth the prophet.
- Others said, This is the Christ. But some said, What, doth the Christ come out of Galilee?
- Hath not the scripture said that the Christ cometh of the seed of David, and from Bethlehem, the village where David was?
- So there arose a division in the multitude because of him. And some of them would have taken him; but no man laid hands on him.
- 245** The officers therefore came to the chief priests and Pharisees; and they said unto them, Why did ye not bring him? The officers answered, Never man so spake. The Pharisees therefore answered them, Are ye also led astray? Hath any of the rulers believed on him, or of the Pharisees?
- But the multitude which knoweth not the law are accursed. Nicodemus saith unto them (he that came to him before, being one of them), Doth our law judge a man, except it first hear from himself and know what he doeth? They answered and said unto him, Art thou also of Galilee? Search, and see that out of Galilee ariseth no prophet.
- 246** [And they went every man unto his own house:

## CHAPTER 8.

- 247** but Jesus went unto the mount of Olives.
- And early in the morning he came again into the temple, and all the people came unto him;

PROBABLE  
TIME.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

A. D. 29.

October.

[—a woman taken in adultery;—

—go thy way; from henceforth sin  
no more.]

—I am the light of the world:—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 8.

and he sat down, and  
 3 taught them. And the scribes and the Pharisees bring a woman taken in adultery; and having set her in the  
 4 midst, they say unto him, Master, this woman hath been taken in adultery,  
 5 in the very act. Now in the law Moses commanded us to stone such: what then sayest thou of  
 6 her? And this they said, tempting him, that they might have *whereof* to accuse him. But Jesus stooped down, and with his finger wrote on the  
 7 ground. But when they continued asking him, he lifted up himself, and said unto them, He that is without sin among you,  
 8 let him first cast a stone at her. And again he stooped down, and with his finger wrote on  
 9 the ground. And they, when they heard it, went out one by one, beginning from the eldest,  
 10 *even* unto the last: and Jesus was left alone, and the woman, where she  
 11 was, in the midst. And Jesus lifted up himself, and said unto her, Woman, where are they? did no man condemn thee?  
 12 And she said, No man, Lord. And Jesus said, Neither do I condemn thee: go thy way; from henceforth sin no more.]

12 248 Again therefore Jesus spake unto them, saying, I am the light of  
 of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in the darkness, but shall have the light of life.  
 13 The Pharisees therefore said unto him, Thou bearest witness of thyself: thy witness is not true.  
 14 And Jesus answered and said unto them, Even if I bear witness of myself, my witness is true; for I know whence I came, and whither I go; but ye

PROBABLE  
TIME.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

A. D. 29.

October.

—my judgement is true;—

Jesus—

—in the treasury,—

—ye shall die in your sins:—

—When ye have lifted up the Son—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 8.

know not whence I come,  
 15 or whither I go. Ye judge  
 after the flesh; I judge  
 16 no man. Yea and if I  
 judge, my judgement is  
 true; for I am not alone,  
 but I and the Father that  
 17 sent me. Yea and in  
 your law it is written,  
 that the witness of two  
 18 men is true. I am he  
 that beareth witness of  
 myself, and the Father  
 that sent me beareth wit-  
 19 ness of me. They said  
 therefore unto him,  
 Where is thy Father?  
 Jesus answered, Ye know  
 neither me, nor my  
 Father: if ye knew me,  
 ye would know my Fath-  
 20 er also. These words  
 spake he in the treasury,  
 as he taught in the tem-  
 ple: and no man took  
 him; because his hour  
 was not yet come.  
 21 **249** He said therefore  
 again unto them, I go  
 away, and ye shall seek  
 me, and shall die in your  
 sin: whither I go, ye  
 22 cannot come. The Jews  
 therefore said, Will he  
 kill himself, that he  
 saith, Whither I go, ye  
 23 cannot come? And he  
 said unto them, Ye are  
 from beneath; I am from  
 above: ye are of this  
 world; I am not of this  
 24 world. I said therefore  
 unto you, that ye shall  
 die in your sins: for ex-  
 cept ye believe that I am  
*he*, ye shall die in your  
 25 sins. They said there-  
 fore unto him, Who art  
 thou? Jesus said unto  
 them, Even that which I  
 have also spoken unto  
 you from the beginning.  
 26 I have many things to  
 speak and to judge con-  
 cerning you: howbeit he  
 that sent me is true; and  
 the things which I heard  
 from him, these speak I  
 27 unto the world. They  
 perceived not that he  
 spake to them of the  
 28 Father. Jesus therefore  
 said, When ye have lift-  
 ed up the Son of man,



PROBABLE  
TIME.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

A. D. 29.

October.

—the truth shall make you free.

—Every one that committeth sin is the  
bondservant of sin.

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 8.

- then shall ye know that I am *he*, and *that* I do nothing of myself, but as the Father taught me, I speak
- 29 these things. And he that sent me is with me; he he hath not left me alone; for I do always the things that are pleasing to him.
- 30 As he spake these things, many believed on him.
- 31 Jesus therefore said to those Jews which had believed him, If ye abide in my word, *then* are ye
- 32 truly my disciples; and ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make
- 33 you free. 250 They answered unto him, We be Abraham's seed, and have never yet been in bondage to any man: how sayest thou, Ye shall
- 34 be made free? Jesus answered them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Every one that committeth sin is the bondservant of sin.
- 35 And the bondservant abideth not in the house for ever: the son abideth
- 36 for ever. If therefore the Son shall make you free, ye shall be free in-
- 37 deed. I know that ye are Abraham's seed; yet ye seek to kill me, because my word hath not free
- 38 course in you. I speak the things which I have seen with *my* father: and ye also do the things which ye heard from
- 39 your father. They answered and said unto him, Our Father is Abraham. Jesus saith unto them, if ye were Abraham's children, ye would do the works of Abraham.
- 40 ham. But now ye seek to kill me, a man that hath told you the truth, which I heard from God: this did not Abraham.
- 41 Ye do the works of your father. They said unto him, We were not born of fornication; we have one
- 42 Father, *even* God. Jesus said unto them, if God were your Father, ye would love me: for I

PROBABLE  
TIME.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

A. D. 29.

October.

Which of you convicteth me of sin?

—If a man keep my word, he shall  
never see death.

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 8.

came forth and am come from God ; for neither have I come of myself, but he sent me. Why do ye not understand my speech? *Even* because ye cannot hear my word.

43 Ye are of *your* father the devil, and the lusts of your father it is your will to do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and stood not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father thereof. But because I say the truth, ye believe me not. Which of you convicteth me of sin? If I say truth, why do ye not believe me? He that is of God heareth the words of God: for this cause ye hear *them* not, because ye are not of God. The Jews answered and said unto him, Say we not well that thou art a Samaritan, and hast a devil? Jesus answered, I have not a devil; but I honour my Father, and ye dishonour me. But I seek not mine own glory: there is one that seeketh and judgeth. Verily, verily, I say unto you, If man keep my word, he shall never see death.

48 The Jews said unto him, Now we know that thou hast a devil. Abraham is dead, and the prophets; and thou sayest, If a man keep my word, he shall never taste death. Art thou greater than our father Abraham, which is dead? and the prophets are dead: whom makest thou thyself?

49 Jesus answered, If I glorify myself, my glory is nothing: it is my Father that glorifieth me: of whom ye say, that he is your God; and ye have not known him: but I know him; and if I should say, I know him not, I shall be like unto you, a

PROBABLE  
TIME.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

A. D. 29.

October.

—Before Abraham was, I am.

—a man blind from his birth.—

—who did sin,—?

—Go, wash—

—How then were thine eyes opened?



MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 8.

liar: but I know him,  
 56 and keep his word. Your  
 father Abraham rejoiced  
 to see my day; and he  
 57 saw it, and was glad. The  
 Jews therefore said unto  
 him, Thou art not yet  
 fifty years old, and hast  
 58 thou seen Abraham? Je-  
 sus said unto them, Ver-  
 ily, verily, I say unto you,  
 Before Abraham was, I  
 59 am. They took up stones,  
 therefore to cast at him:  
 but Jesus hid himself,  
 and went out of the  
 temple.

## CHAPTER 9.

1 **251** And as he passed  
 by, he saw a man blind  
 2 from his birth. And his  
 disciples asked him, say-  
 ing, Rabbi, who did sin,  
 this man, or his parents,  
 that he should be born  
 3 blind? Jesus answered,  
 Neither did this man sin,  
 nor his parents: but that  
 the works of God should  
 be made manifest in him.  
 4 We must work the works  
 of him that sent me,  
 while it is day: the night  
 cometh, when no man  
 5 can work. When I am  
 in the world, I am the  
 6 light of the world. When  
 he had thus spoken, he  
 spat on the ground, and  
 made clay of the spittle,  
 and anointed his eyes  
 7 with the clay, and said  
 unto him, Go, wash in  
 the pool of Siloam (which  
 is by interpretation,  
 Sent). He went away  
 therefore, and washed,  
 and came seeing.  
 8 **252** The neighbours  
 therefore, and they which  
 saw him aforetime, that  
 he was a beggar, said, Is  
 not this he that sat and  
 9 begged? Others said,  
 It is he: others said, No,  
 but he is like him. He  
 10 said, I am *he*. They said  
 therefore, unto him, How  
 then were thine eyes  
 11 opened? He answered,  
 The man that is called  
 Jesus made clay, and

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

October.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

Now it was the sabbath—

—he shall speak for himself.

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 9.

- anointed mine eyes, and said unto me, Go to Siloam, and wash: so I went away and washed, and I received sight. And they said unto him, Where is he? He saith, I know not.
- 13 253 They bring to the Pharisees him that aforetime was blind. Now it was the sabbath on the day when Jesus made the clay, and opened his eyes.
- 14 Again therefore the Pharisees also asked him how he received his sight. And he said unto them, He put clay upon mine eyes, and I washed, and do see. Some therefore of the Pharisees said, This man is not from God, because he keepeth not the sabbath. But others said, How can a man that is a sinner do such signs? And there was a division among them. They say therefore unto the blind man again, What sayest thou of him, in that he opened thine eyes? And he said,
- 15 He is a prophet. The Jews therefore did not believe concerning him, that he had been blind, and had received his sight, until they called the parents of him that had received his sight,
- 16 and asked them, saying, Is this your son, who ye say was born blind? how then doth he now see?
- 17 His parents answered and said, We know that this is our son, and that he was born blind: but how he now seeth, we know not; or who opened his eyes, we know not: ask him; he is of age; he shall speak for him.
- 18 self. These things said his parents, because they feared the Jews: for the Jews had agreed already, that if any man should confess him to be Christ, he should be put out of the synagogue. Therefore said his parents, He

PROBABLE  
TIME.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

A. D. 29.

October.

—one thing I know,—

—would ye also become his disciples?

—they cast him out.

he said, Lord, I believe.—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 9.

- 24 is of age; ask him. So they called a second time the man that was blind, and said unto him, Give glory to God: we know that this man is a sinner.
- 25 He therefore answered, Whether he be a sinner, I know not: one thing I know, that, whereas I was blind, now I see.
- 26 They said therefore unto him, What did he to thee? how opened he
- 27 thine eyes? He answered them, I told you even now, and ye did not hear: wherefore would ye hear it again? would ye also become his disciples?
- 28 And they reviled him, and said, Thou art his disciple; but we are disciples of Moses. We know that God hath spoken unto Moses; but as for this man, we know
- 30 not whence he is. The man answered and said unto them, Why, herein is the marvel, that ye know not whence he is, and yet he opened mine
- 31 eyes. We know that God heareth not sinners: but if any man be a worshipper of God, and do his will, him he heareth.
- 32 Since the world began it was never heard that any one opened the eyes of a
- 33 man born blind. If this man were not from God, he could do nothing.
- 34 They answered and said unto him, Thou wast altogether born in sins, and dost thou teach us? And they cast him out.
- 35 Jesus heard that they had cast him out; and finding him, he said, Dost thou believe on the Son of
- 36 God? He answered and said, And who is he, Lord, that I may believe on
- 37 him? Jesus said unto him, Thou hast both seen him, and he it is that
- 38 speaketh with thee. And he said, Lord, I believe. And he worshipped him.
- 39 254 And Jesus said, For judgement came I



PROBABLE  
TIME.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

A. D. 29.

October.

--the shepherd of the sheep.

I am the door:—

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 9.

into this world, that they  
 which see not may see;  
 and that they which see  
 40 may become blind. Those  
 of the Pharisees which  
 were with him heard these  
 things, and said unto  
 him, Are we also blind?  
 41 Jesus said unto them, if  
 ye were blind, ye would  
 have no sin: but now ye  
 say, We see: your sin re-  
 maineth.

## CHAPTER 10.

1 255 Verily, verily, I  
 say unto you, He that en-  
 tereth not by the door  
 into the fold of the sheep,  
 but climbeth up some  
 other way, the same is a  
 2 thief and a robber. But  
 he that entereth in by the  
 door is the shepherd of  
 3 the sheep. To him the  
 porter openeth; and the  
 sheep hear his voice:  
 and he calleth his own  
 sheep by name, and lead-  
 4 eth them out. When he  
 hath put forth all his  
 own, he goeth before  
 them, and the sheep fol-  
 low him: for they know  
 5 his voice. And a stranger  
 will they not follow, but  
 will flee from him: for  
 they know not the voice  
 6 of strangers. This par-  
 able spake Jesus unto  
 them: but they under-  
 stood not what things  
 they were which he spake  
 unto them.  
 7 Jesus therefore said unto  
 them again, Verily, ver-  
 ily, I say unto you, I am  
 the door of the sheep.  
 8 All that came before me  
 are thieves and robbers:  
 but the sheep did not  
 9 hear them. I am the  
 door: by me if any man  
 enter in, he shall be  
 saved, and shall go in  
 and go out, and shall find  
 10 pasture. The thief com-  
 eth not, but that he may  
 steal, and kill, and de-  
 stroy: I came that they  
 may have life, and may  
 11 have *it* abundantly. I  
 am the good shepherd:

PROBABLE  
TIME.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

A. D. 29.

October.

—one flock, one shepherd.

—a division again among the Jews—

Late  
Autumn.

—the Lord appointed seventy others,—

—The harvest is plenteous,—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 10.

- the good shepherd layeth down his life for the  
 12 sheep. He that is a hireling, and not a shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, beholdeth the wolf coming, and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth, and the wolf snatcheth them, scatter-  
 13 eth them; he fleeth because he is a hireling, and careth not for the  
 14 sheep. I am the good shepherd; and I know mine own, and mine own  
 15 know me, even as the Father knoweth me, and I know the Father; and I lay down my life for  
 16 the sheep. And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and they shall become one flock, one shep-  
 17 herd. Therefore doth the Father love me, because I lay down my life, that I may take it again.  
 18 No one taketh it away from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again. This commandment received I from my Father.  
 19 256 There arose a division again among the Jews because of these words.  
 20 And many of them said, He hath a devil, and is mad; why hear ye him?  
 21 Others said, These are not the sayings of one possessed with a devil. Can a devil open the eyes of the blind.

## CHAPTER 10.

- 1 257 Now after these things the Lord appointed seventy others, and sent them two and two before his face into every city and place, whither he himself was about to come. And he said unto them, The harvest is plenteous, but the labourers are few: pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he send forth

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Late  
Autumn.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—the labourer is worthy of his hire.

—the kingdom of God is comenigh.

Woe unto thee, Chorazin!—

#### CHAPTER 11.

- 20 259 Then began he to upbraid the cities wherein most of his mighty works were done, because they repented not.
- 21 Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, Bethsaida! for if the mighty works had been done in Tyre and Sidon which were done in you, they would have repented long ago in sackcloth
- 22 and ashes. Howbeit I say unto you, it shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon in the day of judgement, than for you.
- 23 And thou, Capernaum,

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 10.

labourers into his harvest. Go your ways: behold, I send you forth as lambs in the midst of wolves. Carry no purse, no wallet, no shoes: and salute no man on the way. And into whosoever house ye shall enter, first say, Peace *be* to this house. And if a son of peace be there, your peace shall rest upon him: but if not, it shall turn to you again. And in that same house remain, eating and drinking such things as they give: for the labourer is worthy of his hire. Go not from house to house. And into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you, eat such things as are set before you: and heal the sick that are therein, and say unto them, The kingdom of God is come nigh unto you. But into whatsoever city ye shall enter, and they receive you not, go out into the streets thereof and say, Even the dust from your city, that cleaveth to our feet, we do wipe off against you: howbeit know this, that the kingdom of God is come nigh. **258** I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable in that day for Sodom, than for that city.

13 Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, Bethsaida! for if the mighty works had been done in Tyre and Sidon, which were done in you, they would have repented long ago, sitting in sackcloth and  
14 ashes. Howbeit it shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon in the judgment, than for you.  
15 And thou, Capernaum,



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Late  
Autumn.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 11.

shalt thou be exalted  
unto heaven? thou shalt  
go down unto Hades:  
for if the mighty  
works had been done in  
Sodom which were done  
in thee, it would have re-  
mained until this day.

24 Howbeit I say unto you,  
that it shall be more tol-  
erable for the land of  
Sodom in the day of  
judgement, than for thee.

—the seventy returned with joy,—

—Jesus—said, I thank thee, O  
Father,—

25 261 At that season  
Jesus answered and said,  
I thank thee, O Father,  
Lord of heaven and  
earth, that thou didst  
hide these things from  
the wise and under-  
standing, and didst re-  
veal them unto babes:

26 yea, Father, for so it was  
well-pleasing in thy

27 sight. All things have  
been delivered unto me  
of my Father: and no  
one knoweth the Son,  
save the Father; neither  
doth any know the  
Father, save the Son, and  
he to whomsoever the  
Son willeth to reveal  
*him*.

—Blessed are the eyes,—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 10.

- shalt thou be exalted into heaven? thou shalt be brought down into Hades. He that heareth you heareth me; and he that rejecteth you rejecteth me; and he that rejecteth me rejecteth him who sent me.

- 17 260 And the seventy returned with joy, saying, Lord, even the devils are subject unto us in thy name. And he said unto them, I beheld Satan fallen as lightning from heaven. Behold, I have given you authority to tread upon serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall in any wise hurt you. Howbeit in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rejoice that your names are written in heaven.
- 21 In that same hour he rejoiced in the Holy Spirit, and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that thou didst hide these things from the wise and understanding, and didst reveal them unto babes; yea, Father; for so it was well-pleasing in thy sight.
- 22 All things have been delivered unto me of my Father: and no one knoweth who the Son is, save the Father; and who the Father is, save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son willeth to reveal him.
- 23 262 And turning to the disciples, he said privately, Blessed are the eyes which see the things that ye see:
- 24 for I say unto you, that many prophets and kings desired to see the things which ye see, and saw them not; and to hear the things which ye hear, and heard them not.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Late  
Autumn.

## OUTLINE.

Come unto me,—rest.

—a certain lawyer—

—who is my neighbor?

—a certain Samaritan,—

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 11.

- 28 **263** Come unto  
me, all ye that labour  
and are heavy laden, and  
29 I will give you rest. Take  
my yoke upon you, and  
learn of me; for I am  
meek and lowly in heart:  
and ye shall find rest un-  
30 to your souls. For my  
yoke is easy, and my  
burden is light.

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 10.

- 25 **264** And behold, a certain lawyer stood up and tempted him, saying, Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?
- 26 And he said unto him, What is written in the law? how readest thou?
- 27 And he answering said, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind; and thy neighbour
- 28 as thyself. And he said unto him, Thou has answered right: this do,
- 29 and thou shalt live. But he, desiring to justify himself, said unto Jesus, And who is my neighbour?
- 30 Jesus made answer and said, A certain man was going down from Jerusalem to Jericho; and he fell among robbers, which both stripped him and beat him, and departed, leaving him
- 31 half dead. And by chance a certain priest was going down that way: and when he saw him, he passed by on the other side.
- 32 And in like manner a Levite also, when he came to the place, and saw him, passed by on
- 33 the other side. But a certain Samaritan, as he journeyed, came where he was: and when he saw him, he was moved
- 34 with compassion, and came to him, and bound up his wounds, pouring on *them* oil and wine; and he set him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took
- 35 care of him. And on the morrow he took out two

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Late  
Autumn.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—Martha received him—

—Mary,—sat at the Lord's feet,—

—Mary hath chosen the good part,—

—Lord, teach us to pray,—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 10.

pence, and gave them to the host, and said, Take care of him; and whatsoever thou spendest more, I, when I come back again, will repay thee. Which of these three, thinkest thou, proved neighbour unto him that fell among the robbers? And he said, He that shewed mercy on him. And Jesus said unto him, Go, and do thou likewise.

36 265 Now as they went on their way, he entered into a certain village: and a certain woman named Martha received

37 him into her house. And she had a sister called Mary, which also sat at the Lord's feet, and

38 heard his word. But Martha was cumbered about much serving; and she came up to him, and said, Lord, dost thou not care that my sister did leave me to serve alone? bid her therefore that

39 she help me. But the Lord answered and said unto her, Martha, Martha, thou art anxious and troubled about many

40 things: but one thing is needful: for Mary hath chosen the good part, which shall not be taken away from her.

## CHAPTER 11.

1 268 And it came to pass, as he was praying in a certain place, that when he ceased, one of his disciples said unto him, Lord, teach us to pray, even as John also taught his disciples. And

2 he said unto them, When ye pray, say, Father, Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Give us

3 day by day our daily bread. And forgive us our sins; for we ourselves also forgive every one that is indebted to us. And bring us not into temptation.



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Late  
Autumn.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—Ask,—seek,—knock,—

—how much more shall *your* heavenly  
Father—

—some—said, By Beelzebub—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN

## CHAPTER 11.

- 5 And he said unto them,  
Which of you shall have  
a friend, and shall go un-  
to him at midnight, and  
say to him, Friend, lend  
6 me three loaves; for a  
friend of mine is come to  
me from a journey, and I  
have nothing to set be-  
7 fore him; and he from  
within shall answer and  
say, Trouble me not: the  
door is now shut, and  
my children are with me  
in bed; I cannot rise  
8 and give thee? I say un-  
to you, Though he will  
not rise and give him,  
because he is his friend,  
yet because of his impor-  
tunity he will arise and  
give him as many as he  
9 needeth. And I say unto  
you, Ask, and it shall be  
given you; seek, and ye  
shall find; knock, and it  
shall be opened unto you.  
10 For every one that ask-  
eth receiveth; and he that  
seeketh findeth; and to  
him that knocketh it shall  
11 be opened. And of which  
of you that is a father  
shall his son ask a loaf,  
and he give him a stone?  
or a fish, and he for a fish  
12 give him a serpent? Or  
*if* he shall ask an egg,  
will he give him a scor-  
13 plon? If ye then, being  
evil, know how to give  
good gifts unto your  
children, how much more  
shall *your* heavenly  
Father give the Holy  
Spirit to them that ask  
him.  
14 **267** And he was casting  
out a devil *which was*  
dumb. And it came to  
pass, when the devil was  
gone out, the dumb man  
spake; and the multi-  
tudes marvelled.  
15 **268** But some of them  
said, By Beelzebub the  
prince of the devils cast-  
eth he out devils.  
16 **269** And others, tempt-  
ing *him*, sought of him a  
sign from heaven.  
17 **270** But he, knowing  
their thoughts, said unto  
them, Every kingdom di-

PROBABLE  
TIME.  
A. D. 29.  
Late  
Autumn.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—the last state—worse than the first.

—blessed are they that hear the word  
of God, and keep it.

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 11.

- vided against itself is brought to desolation; and a house *divided* against a house falleth.
- 18 And if Satan also is divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand? because ye say that I cast out devils by
- 19 Beelzebub. And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by whom do your sons cast them out? therefore shall they be
- 20 your judges. But if I by the finger of God cast out devils, then is the kingdom of God come
- 21 upon you. When the strong *man* fully armed guardeth his own court, his goods are in peace;
- 22 but when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him his whole armour wherein he trusted, and divideth
- 23 his spoils. He that is not with me is against me; and he that gathereth not with me scatter-
- 24 eth. 271 The unclean spirit when he is gone out of the man, passeth through waterless places, seeking rest; and finding none, he saith, I will turn back unto my house
- 25 whence I came out. And when he is come, he findeth it swept and garnished. Then goeth he, and
- 26 taketh *to him* seven other spirits more evil than himself; and they enter in and dwell there: and the last state of that man becometh worse than the first.
- 27 272 And it came to pass, as he said these things, a certain woman out of the multitude lifted up her voice, and said unto him, Blessed is the womb that bare thee, and the breasts which thou didst suck.
- 28 But he said, Yea rather, blessed are they that hear the word of God, and keep it.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Late  
Autumn.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

Look—whether the light—be not  
darkness.

—Now do ye Pharisees cleanse the  
outside—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 11.

- 29 **273** And when the multitudes were gathering together unto him, he began to say, This generation is an evil generation: it seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given to it but
- 30 the sign of Jonah. For even as Jonah became a sign unto the Ninevites, so shall also the Son of man be to this generation.
- 31 The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgement with the men of this generation, and shall condemn them: for she came from the ends of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and behold, a greater than
- 32 Solomon is here. The men of Nineveh shall stand up in the judgement with this generation, and shall condemn it: for they repented at the preaching of Jonah; and behold, a greater
- 33 than Jonah is here. No man, when he hath lighted a lamp, putteth it in a cellar, neither under the bushel, but on the stand, that they which enter in may see the
- 34 light. The lamp of thy body is thine eye: when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when it is evil, thy body also is
- 35 full of darkness. Look therefore whether the light that is in thee be
- 36 not darkness. If therefore thy whole body be full of light, having no part dark, it shall be wholly full of light, as when the lamp with its bright shining doth give thee light.
- 37 **274** Now as he spake, a Pharisee asketh him to dine with him: and he went in, and sat down to
- 38 meat. And when the Pharisee saw it, he marvelled that he had not first washed before dinner. And the Lord said
- 39 unto him, Now do ye Pharisees cleanse the out-



PROBABLE TIME.	OUTLINE.	MATTHEW.
A. D. 29.  Late Autumn.		

**But woe unto you Pharisees!—**

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 11.

- side of the cup and of the platter; but your inward part is full of ex'ortion  
 40 and wickedness. Ye foolish ones, did not he that made the outside make  
 41 the inside also? Howbeit give for alms those things which are within; and behold, all things are clean unto you.
- 42 But woe unto you Pharisees! for ye tithe mint and rue and every herb, and pass over judgement and the love of God: but these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.
- 43 Woe unto you Pharisees! for ye love the chief seats in the synagogues, and the salutations in the  
 44 marketplaces. Woe unto you! for ye are as the tombs which appear not, and the men that walk over *them* know it not.
- 45 275 And one of the lawyers answering saith unto him, Master, in saying this thou reproachest us also. And he said,  
 46 Woe unto you lawyers also! for ye lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the burdens with one of your  
 47 fingers. Woe unto you! for ye build the tombs of the prophets, and your  
 48 fathers killed them. So ye are witnesses and consent unto the works of your fathers: for they killed them, and ye build  
 49 *their tombs*. Therefore also said the wisdom of God, I will send unto them prophets and apostles; and *some* of them they shall kill and persecute; that the blood of  
 50 all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world, may be required of this generation; from the blood  
 51 of Abel unto the blood of Zachariah, who perished between the altar and the sanctuary: yea, I say unto you, it shall be re-

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Late  
Autumn.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—Beware of the leaven—hypocrisy.

—I will warn you whom ye shall  
fear:—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 11.

- quired of this genera-  
 52 tion. Woe unto you  
 lawyers! for ye took  
 away the key of knowl-  
 edge: ye entered not in  
 yourselves, and them that  
 were entering in ye hin-  
 dered.
- 53 And when he was come  
 out from thence, the  
 scribes and the Phari-  
 sees began to press upon  
*him* vehemently, and to  
 provoke him to speak of  
 54 the many things; laying  
 wait for him, to catch  
 something out of his  
 mouth.

## CHAPTER 12.

- 1 276 In the mean time,  
 when the many thous-  
 ands of the multitudes  
 were gathered together,  
 insomuch that they trode  
 one upon another, he  
 began to say unto his  
 disciples first of all, Be-  
 ware ye of the leaven of  
 the Pharisees, which is  
 2 hypocrisy. But there is  
 nothing covered up, that  
 shall not be revealed: and  
 hid, that shall not be  
 3 known. Wherefore what-  
 soever ye have said in  
 the darkness shall be  
 heard in the light; and  
 what ye have spoken in  
 the ear in the inner  
 chambers shall be pro-  
 claimed upon the house-  
 4 tops. And I say unto  
 you my friends, Be not  
 afraid of them which kill  
 the body, and after that  
 have no more that they  
 5 can do. But I will warn  
 you whom ye shall fear:  
 Fear him, which after he  
 hath killed hath power  
 to cast into hell; yea, I  
 say unto you, Fear him.
- 6 Are not five sparrows  
 sold for two farthings?  
 and not one of them is  
 forgotten in the sight of  
 7 God. But the very hairs  
 of your head are all num-  
 bered. Fear not: ye are  
 of more value than many  
 8 sparrows. And I say unto  
 you, Every one who shall

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Late  
Autumn.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—the Holy Spirit shall teach you—

—keep yourselves from all covetous-  
ness:—

—Thou foolish one,—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 12.

- confess me before men,  
him shall the Son of man  
also confess before the  
9 angels of God: but he  
that denieth me in the  
presence of men shall be  
denied in the presence of  
the angels of God.
- 10 277 And every one  
who shall speak a word  
against the Son of man,  
it shall be forgiven him:  
but unto him that blas-  
phemeth against the Holy  
Spirit it shall not be for-  
11 given. 278 And when  
they bring you before the  
synagogues, and the rul-  
ers, and the authorities,  
be not anxious how or  
what ye shall answer, or  
12 what ye shall say: for  
the Holy Spirit shall  
teach you in that very  
hour what ye ought to  
say.
- 13 279 And one out of the  
multitude said unto him,  
Master, bid my brother  
divide the inheritance  
14 with me. But he said  
unto him, Man, who made  
me a judge or a divider  
15 over you? And he said  
unto them, Take heed,  
and keep yourselves from  
all covetousness: for a  
man's life consisteth not  
in the abundance of the  
things which he possess-  
16 eth. And he spake a  
parable unto them, say-  
ing, The ground of a cer-  
tain rich man brought  
17 forth plentifully: and he  
reasoned within himself,  
saying, What shall I do,  
because I have not where  
18 to bestow my fruits? And  
he said, this will I do: I  
will pull down my barns,  
and build greater; and  
there will I bestow all  
my corn and my goods.
- 19 And I will say to my soul,  
Soul, thou hast much  
goods laid up for many  
years; take thine ease,  
20 eat, drink, be merry. But  
God said unto him, Thou  
foolish one, this night is  
thy soul required of thee;  
and the things which  
thou hast prepared,



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Late  
Autumn

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

Consider the lilies,—

—it is your Father's good pleasure to  
give you the kingdom.

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 12.

- 21 whose shall they be? So is he that layeth up treasure for himself, and is not rich toward God.
- 22 **280** And he said unto his disciples, Therefore I say unto you, Be not anxious for *your* life, what ye shall eat; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. For the life is more than the food, and the body than the raiment. Consider the ravens, that they sow not, neither reap; which have no store-chamber nor barn; and God feedeth them; of how much more value are ye than
- 25 the birds! And which of you by being anxious can add a cubit unto his stature? If then ye are not able to do even that which is least, why are ye anxious concerning
- 27 the rest? Consider the lilies, how they grow: they toil not, neither do they spin; yet I say unto you, Even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these. But if God doth so clothe the grass in the field, which to-day is, and to-morrow is cast into the oven; how much more *shall he* clothe you, O ye of little
- 29 faith? And seek not ye what ye shall eat, and what ye shall drink, neither be ye of doubtful mind. For all these things do the nations of the world seek after: but your Father knoweth that ye have need of
- 31 these things. **281** Howbeit seek ye his kingdom, and these things shall be added unto you.
- 32 **282** Fear not, little flock; for it is your Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom.
- 33 Sell that ye have, and give alms; make for yourselves purses which wax not old, a treasure in the heavens that faileth not, where no thief draweth near, neither moth de-

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Late  
Autumn.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—Who then is the faithful and wise  
steward,—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 12.

- 34 stroyeth. For where  
your treasure is, there  
will your heart be also.
- 35 Let your loins be girded  
about, and your lamps  
36 burning; and be ye your-  
selves like unto men  
looking for their lord,  
when he shall return  
from the marriage feast;  
that, when he cometh  
and knocketh, they may  
straightway open unto  
37 him. Blessed are those  
servants, whom the lord  
when he cometh shall  
find watching: verily I  
say unto you, that he  
shall gird himself, and  
make them sit down to  
meat, and shall come and  
38 serve them. And if he  
shall come in the second  
watch, and if in the third,  
and find *them* so, bless-  
ed are those *servants*.
- 39 283 But know this, that  
if the master of the house  
had known in what hour  
the thief was coming, he  
would have watched, and  
not have left his house  
to be broken through.
- 40 Be ye also ready: for in  
an hour that ye think not  
the Son of man cometh.
- 41 284 And Peter said,  
Lord, speakest thou this  
parable unto us, or even  
42 unto all? And the Lord  
said, Who then is the  
faithful and wise stew-  
ard, whom his lord shall  
set over his household,  
to give them their por-  
tion of food in due sea-  
43 son? Blessed is that  
servant, whom his lord  
when he cometh shall  
44 find so doing. Of a truth  
I say unto you, that he  
will set him over all that  
45 he hath. But if that  
servant shall say in his  
heart, My lord delayeth  
his coming; and shall  
begin to beat the men-  
servants and the maid-  
servants, and to eat and  
drink, and to be drunk-  
46 en; the lord of that ser-  
vant shall come in a day  
when he expecteth not,  
and in an hour when he

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Late  
Autumn.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

I came to cast fire—

—When ye see a cloud rising—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 12.

- knoweth not, and shall cut him asunder, and appoint his portion with the unfaithful. 285 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and made not ready, nor did according to his will, shall be beaten with many stripes; but he that knew not, and did things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few stripes. And to whomsoever much is given, of him shall much be required: and to whom they commit much, of him will they ask the more.
- 286 I came to cast fire upon the earth; and what will I, if it is already kindled? But I have a baptism to be baptized with; and how am I straitened till it be accomplished! Think ye that I am come to give peace in the earth? I tell you, Nay: but rather division: for there shall be from henceforth five in one house divided, three against two, and two against three. They shall be divided, father against son, and son against father; mother against daughter, and daughter against her mother; mother in law against daughter in law, and daughter in law against her mother in law.
- 287 And he said to the multitudes also, When ye see a cloud rising in the west, straightway ye say, There cometh a shower; and so it cometh to pass. And when ye see a south wind blowing, ye say, There will be a scorching heat; and it cometh to pass.
- Ye hypocrites, ye know how to interpret the face of the earth and the heaven; but how is it that ye know not how to interpret this time? And why even of yourselves judge ye not what is



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Late  
Autumn.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—Galilæans, whose blood Pilate had mingled—

—except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

—a fig tree—

—if it bear fruit, *well*;—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 12.

58 right? 288 For as thou  
 art going with thine ad-  
 versary before the mag-  
 istrate, on the way give  
 diligence to be quit of  
 him; lest haply he hale  
 thee unto the judge, and  
 the judge shall deliver  
 thee to the officer, and  
 the officer shall cast thee  
 59 into prison. I say unto  
 thee, Thou shalt by no  
 means come out thence,  
 till thou have paid the  
 very last mite.

## CHAPTER 13.

1 289 Now there were  
 some present at that very  
 season which told him of  
 the Galilæans, whose  
 blood Pilate had mingled  
 2 with their sacrifices. And  
 he answered and said un-  
 to them, Think ye that  
 these Galilæans were  
 sinners above all the Gal-  
 ilæans, because they  
 have suffered these  
 3 things? I tell you, Nay:  
 but except ye repent, ye  
 shall all in like manner  
 4 perish. Or those eigh-  
 teen, upon whom the  
 tower in Siloam fell, and  
 killed them, think ye that  
 they were offenders above  
 all the men that dwell in  
 5 Jerusalem? I tell you,  
 Nay: but, except ye re-  
 pent, ye shall all likewise  
 perish.  
 6 290 And he spake this  
 parable; A certain man  
 had a fig tree planted in  
 his vineyard; and he came  
 seeking fruit thereon,  
 7 and found none. And he  
 said unto the vinedress-  
 er, Behold, these three  
 years I come seeking  
 fruit on this fig tree, and  
 find none: cut it down;  
 why doth it also cumber  
 8 the ground? And he an-  
 swering saith unto him,  
 Lord, let it alone this  
 year also, till I shall dig  
 about it, and dung it:  
 9 and if it bear fruit thence-  
 forth, *well*; but if not,  
 thou shalt cut it down.  
 10 291 And he was teach-  
 ing in one of the syna-

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Late  
Autumn.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—a spirit of infirmity eighteen  
years;—

—Unto what is the kingdom of God  
like?—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 13.

- gogues on the sabbath day. **292** And behold, a woman which had a spirit of infirmity eighteen years; and she was bowed together, and could in no wise lift herself up. And when Jesus saw her, he ca'led her, and said to her, Woman, thou art loosed from thine infirmity. And he laid his hands upon her: and immediately she was made straight, and glorified God. And the ruler of the synagogue, being moved with indignation because Jesus had healed on the sabbath, answered and said to the multitude, There are six days in which men ought to work: in them therefore come and be healed, and not on the day of the sabbath. But the Lord answered him, and said, Ye hypocrites, doth not each one of you on the sabbath loose his ox or his ass from the stall, and lead him away to watering? And ought not this woman, being a daughter of Abraham whom Satan had bound, lo, *these* eighteen years, to have been loosed from this bond on the day of the sabbath? And as he said these things, all his adversaries were put to shame: and all the multitude rejoiced for all the glorious things that were done by him.
- 293** He said therefore, Unto what is the kingdom of God like? and whereunto shall I liken it? It is like unto a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and cast into his own garden; and it grew, and became a tree; and the birds of the heaven lodged in the branches thereof. And again he said, Whereunto shall I liken the kingdom of God? It is like unto leaven, which a woman took and hid in three

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Late  
Autumn

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—journeying on unto Jerusalem.

—Strive to enter in—

--last—first,—first—last.

—Herod would fain kill thee.

—Go and say to that fox,—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 13.

measures of meal, till it was all leavened.

- 22 **294** And he went on his way through cities and villages, teaching, and journeying on unto  
 23 Jerusalem. And one said unto him, Lord, are they  
 24 few that be saved? And he said unto them,  
**295** Strive to enter in by the narrow door: for many, I say unto you, shall seek to enter in, and shall not be able.  
 25 When once the master of the house is risen up, and hath shut to the door, and ye begin to stand without, and to knock at the door, saying, Lord, open to us; and he shall answer and say to you, I know you not whence ye  
 26 are; then shall ye begin to say, We did eat and drink in thy presence, and thou didst teach in  
 27 our streets; and he shall say, I tell you, I know not whence ye are; depart from me, all ye workers  
 28 of iniquity. There shall be the weeping and gnashing of teeth, when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and yourselves cast forth without.  
 29 And they shall come from the east and west, and from the north and south, and shall sit down in the  
 30 kingdom of God. And behold, there are last which shall be first, and there are first which shall be last.  
 31 **296** In that very hour there came certain Pharisees, saying to him, Get thee out, and go hence; for Herod would fain kill  
 32 thee. And he said unto them, Go and say to that fox, Behold, I cast out devils and perform cures to-day and to-morrow, and the third *day* I am  
 33 perfected. Howbeit I must go on my way to-day and to-morrow and the *day* following: for



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Late  
Autumn.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

O Jerusalem, Jerusalem,—!

—the house of one of the rulers—

—Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath,  
or not?

—chief seats;—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 13.

it cannot be that a prophet perish out of Jerusalem. 297 O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, which killeth the prophets, and stoneth them that are sent unto her! how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen *gathereth* her own brood under her wings, and ye would not! 35 Behold, your house is left unto you *desolate*: and I say unto you, Ye shall not see me, until ye shall say, Blessed *is* he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

## CHAPTER 14.

1 298 And it came to pass, when he went into the house of one of the rulers of the Pharisees on a sabbath to eat bread, that they were watching 2 him. And behold, there was before him a certain man which had the dropsy. And Jesus answering spake unto the lawyers and Pharisees, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the 4 sabbath, or not? But they held their peace. And he took him, and healed him, and let him 5 go. And he said unto them, Which of you shall have an ass or an ox fallen into a well, and will not straightway draw him up on a sabbath day? And they 6 could not answer again unto these things. 7 299 And he spake a parable unto those which were bidden, when he marked how they chose out the chief seats; saying unto them, When 8 thou art bidden of any man to a marriage feast, sit not down in the chief seat; lest haply a more honourable man than thou be bidden of him, and he that bade thee 9 and him shall come and say to thee, Give this man place; and then

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Late  
Autumn.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—sit down in the lowest place;—

—Friend, go up higher:—

—When thou makest a dinner—

—bid the poor,—

—I pray thee have me excused.

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 14.

- thou shalt begin with  
 shame to take the lowest  
 10 place. But when thou  
 art bidden, go and sit  
 down in the lowest place;  
 that when he that hath  
 bidden thee cometh, he  
 may say to thee, Friend,  
 go up higher: then shalt  
 thou have glory in the  
 presence of all that sit  
 11 at meat with thee. For  
 every one that exalteth  
 himself shall be humbled;  
 and he that humbleth  
 himself shall be exalted.  
 12 300 And he said to  
 him also that had bidden  
 him, When thou makest  
 a dinner or a supper, call  
 not thy friends, nor thy  
 brethren, nor thy kins-  
 men, nor rich neigh-  
 bours; lest haply they  
 also bid thee again,  
 and a recompense be  
 13 made thee. But when  
 thou makest a feast, bid  
 the poor, the maimed,  
 14 the lame, the blind: and  
 thou shalt be blessed;  
 because they have not  
*wherewith* to recom-  
 pense thee: for thou  
 shalt be recompensed in  
 the resurrection of the  
 just.  
 15 301 And when one of  
 them that sat at meat  
 with him heard these  
 things, he said unto him,  
 Blessed is he that shall  
 eat bread in the kingdom  
 16 of God. But he said  
 unto him, A certain man  
 made a great supper;  
 17 and he bade many: and  
 he sent forth his servant  
 at supper time to say to  
 them that were bidden,  
 Come; for *all* things are  
 18 now ready. And they all  
 with one *consent* began  
 to make excuse. The  
 first said unto him, I  
 have bought a field, and  
 I must needs go out and  
 see it: I pray thee have  
 19 me excused. And an-  
 other said, I have bought  
 five yoke of oxen, and I  
 go to prove them: I pray  
 thee have me excused.  
 20 And another said, I have

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Late  
Autumn.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—into the highways and hedges,—

—If any man cometh unto me,—

—count the cost,—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 14.

- married a wife, and therefore I cannot come.
- 21 And the servant came, and told his lord these things. Then the master of the house being angry said to his servant, Go out quickly into the streets and lanes of the city, and bring in hither the poor and maimed and
- 22 blind and lame. And the servant said, Lord, what thou didst command is done, and yet
- 23 there is room. And the lord said unto the servant, Go out into the highways and hedges, and constrain *them* to come in, that my house
- 24 may be filled. For I say unto you, that none of those men which were bidden shall taste of my supper.
- 25 302 Now there went with him great multitudes: and he turned,
- 26 and said unto them, If any man cometh unto me, and hateth not his own father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sisters, yea, and his own life also, he cannot be
- 27 my disciple. Whosoever doth not bear his own cross, and come after me, cannot be my
- 28 disciple. For which of you, desiring to build a tower, doth not first sit down and count the cost, whether he have *where-with* to complete it?
- 29 Lest haply, when he hath laid a foundation, and is not able to finish, all that behold begin to mock
- 30 him, saying, This man began to build, and was
- 31 not able to finish. Or what king, as he goeth to encounter another king in war, will not sit down first and take counsel whether he is able with ten thousand to meet him that cometh against him with twenty
- 32 thousand? Or else, while the other is yet a great



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Late  
Autum .

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—if even the salt have lost its savour,—

—publicans and sinners—

—the ninety and nine—

—ten pieces of silver,—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 14.

way off, he sendeth an  
 ambassage, and asketh  
 33 conditions of peace. So  
 therefore whosoever he  
 be of you that renounceth  
 not all that he hath, he  
 cannot be my disciple.  
 34 303 Salt therefore is  
 good: but if even the  
 salt have lost its savour,  
 wherewith shall it be  
 35 seasoned? It is fit  
 neither for the land nor  
 for the dunghill: *men*  
 cast it out. He that hath  
 ears to hear, let him hear.

## CHAPTER 15.

1 304 Now all the pub-  
 licans and sinners were  
 drawing near unto him  
 2 for to hear him. And  
 both the Pharisees and  
 the scribes murmured,  
 saying, This man receiv-  
 eth sinners, and eateth  
 with them.  
 3 305 And he spake unto  
 them this parable, say-  
 4 ing, What man of you,  
 having a hundred sheep,  
 and having lost one of  
 them, doth not leave the  
 ninety and nine in the  
 wilderness, and go after  
 that which is lost, until  
 5 he find it? And when he  
 hath found it, he layeth  
 it on his shoulders, re-  
 6 joicing. And when he  
 cometh home, he calleth  
 together his friends and  
 his neighbours, saying  
 unto them, Rejoice  
 with me, for I have found  
 my sheep which was lost.  
 7 I say unto you, that even  
 so there shall be joy in  
 heaven over one sinner  
 that repenteth, *more*  
 than over ninety and nine  
 righteous persons, which  
 need no repentance.  
 8 306 Or what woman  
 having ten pieces of sil-  
 ver, if she lose one piece,  
 doth not light a lamp,  
 and sweep the house, and  
 seek diligently until she  
 9 find it? And when she  
 hath found it, she calleth  
 together her friends and  
 neighbours, saying, Re-

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Late  
Autumn.

## OUTLINE

## MATTHEW.

—joy in the presence of the angels—

—A certain man had two sons:—

—the younger son—

—when he came to himself—

—Father, I have sinned—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 15.

joyce with me, for I have  
 found the piece which I  
 10 had lost. Even so, I say  
 unto you, there is joy in  
 the presence of the  
 angels of God over one  
 sinner that repenteth.  
 11 **307** And he said, A  
 certain man had two  
 12 sons: and the younger  
 of them said to his  
 father, Father, give me  
 the portion of *thy* sub-  
 stance that falleth to me.  
 And he divided unto  
 13 them his living. And  
 not many days after the  
 younger son gathered all  
 together, and took his  
 journey into a far coun-  
 try; and there he wasted  
 his substance with riot-  
 14 ous living. And when he  
 had spent all, there arose  
 a mighty famine in that  
 country; and he began  
 15 to be in want. And he  
 went and joined himself  
 to one of the citizens of  
 that country; and he  
 sent him into his fields  
 16 to feed swine. And he  
 would fain have been  
 filled with the husks that  
 the swine did eat: and no  
 17 man gave unto him. But  
 when he came to him-  
 self he said, How many  
 hired servants of my  
 father's have bread  
 enough and to spare, and  
 I perish here with hun-  
 18 ger! I will arise and go  
 to my father, and will  
 say unto him, Father, I  
 have sinned against  
 heaven, and in thy sight:  
 19 I am no more worthy to  
 be called thy son: make  
 me as one of thy hired  
 20 servants. And he arose,  
 and came to his father.  
 But while he was yet  
 afar off, his father saw  
 him, and was moved with  
 compassion, and ran, and  
 fell on his neck, and  
 21 kissed him. And the son  
 said unto him, Father, I  
 have sinned against  
 heaven, and in thy sight:  
 I am no more worthy to  
 22 be called thy son. But  
 the father said to his

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Late  
Autumn.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—my son was dead, and is alive—

—was lost, and is found.

—a steward;—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 15.

servants, Bring forth quickly the best robe, and put it on him; and put a ring on his hand, and shoes on his feet:  
 23 and bring the fatted calf, and kill it, and let us eat,  
 24 and make merry: for this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found. And they began to be  
 25 merry. Now his elder son was in the field: and as he came and drew nigh to the house, he heard music and dancing. And he called to him one of the servants, and inquired what these  
 26 things might be. And he said unto him, Thy brother is come; and thy father hath killed the fatted calf, because he hath received him safe  
 28 and sound. But he was angry, and would not go in: and his father came out, and intreated him.  
 29 But he answered and said to his father, Lo, these many years do I serve thee, and I never transgressed a commandment of thine: and yet thou never gavest me a kid, that I might make merry with my  
 30 friends: but when this thy son came, which hath devoured thy living with harlots, thou killedst for  
 31 him the fatted calf. And he said unto him, Son, thou art ever with me, and all that is mine is  
 32 thine. But it was meet to make merry and be glad: for this thy brother was dead, and is alive again; and was lost, and is found.

## CHAPTER 16.

1 308 And he said also unto the disciples, There was a certain rich man, which had a steward; and the same was accused unto him that he was  
 2 wasting his goods. And he called him, and said



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Late  
Autumn.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—How much owest thou—?

He that is faithful—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 16.

unto him, What is this that I hear of thee? render the account of thy stewardship; for thou canst be no longer steward. And the steward said within himself, What shall I do, seeing that my lord taketh away the stewardship from me? I have not strength to dig; to beg I am ashamed. I am resolved what to do, that, when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses. And calling to him each one of his lord's debtors, he said to the first, How much owest thou unto my lord? And he said, A hundred measures of oil. And he said unto him, Take thy bond, and sit down quickly and write fifty. Then said he to another, and how much owest thou? And he said, A hundred measures of wheat. He saith unto him, Take thy bond, and write four score. And his lord commended the unrighteous steward because he had done wisely: for the sons of this world are for their own generation wiser than the sons of the light. And I say unto you, Make to yourselves friends by means of the mammon of unrighteousness; that, when it shall fail, they may receive you into the eternal tabernacles. He that is faithful in a very little is faithful also in much: and he that is unrighteous in a very little is unrighteous also in much. If therefore ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous mammon, who will commit to your trust the true riches? And if ye have not been faithful in that which is another's, who will give you that which is your own? 309 No servant can serve two masters: for

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Late  
Autumn.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

—a certain rich man,—

—Lazarus—

MARK

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 16.

- either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.
- 14 310 And the Pharisees, who were lovers of money, heard all these things; and they scoffed at him.
- 15 And he said unto them, Ye are they that justify yourselves in the sight of men; but God knoweth your hearts: for that which is exalted among men is an abomination in the sight of God.
- 16 311 The law and the prophets *were* until John: from that time the gospel of the kingdom of God is preached, and every man entereth violently into it. 312 But it is easier for heaven and earth to pass away, than for one tittle of the law to fall. 313 Every one that putteth away his wife, and marrieth another, committeth adultery; and he that marrieth one that is put away from a husband committeth adultery.
- 19 314 Now there was a certain rich man, and he was clothed in purple and fine linen, faring sumptuously every day: and a certain beggar named Lazarus was laid at his
- 20 gate, full of sores, and desiring to be fed with the *crumbs* that fell from the rich man's table; yea, even the dogs came and
- 22 licked his sores. And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and that he was carried away by the angels into Abraham's bosom, and the rich man also died, and was buried.
- 23 And in Hades he lifted up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus
- 24 in his bosom. And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Late  
Autumn.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—a great gulf fixed,—

—woe unto him,—

—that he should cause—to stumble.

—if thy brother sin, rebuke him:—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 16.

of his finger in water,  
 and cool my tongue; for  
 I am in anguish in this  
 25 flame. But Abraham  
 said, Son, remember that  
 thou in thy lifetime re-  
 ceivest thy good things,  
 and Lazarus in like man-  
 ner evil things: but now  
 here he is comforted, and  
 26 thou art in anguish. And  
 beside all this, between  
 us and you there is a  
 great gulf fixed, that they  
 which would pass from  
 hence to you may not be  
 able, and that none may  
 cross over from thence  
 27 to us. And he said, I  
 pray thee therefore,  
 father, that thou would-  
 est send him to my fath-  
 28 er's house; for I have  
 five brethren; that he  
 may testify unto them,  
 lest they also come into  
 this place of torment.  
 29 But Abraham saith, They  
 have Moses and the  
 prophets; let them hear  
 30 them. And he said, Nay,  
 father Abraham: but if  
 one go to them from the  
 dead, they will repent.  
 31 And he said unto him, if  
 they hear not Moses and  
 the prophets, neither  
 will they be persuaded,  
 if one rise from the dead.

## CHAPTER 17.

1 315 And he said unto  
 his disciples, It is im-  
 possible but that occa-  
 sions of stumbling should  
 come: but woe unto him,  
 t h r o u g h whom they  
 2 come! It were well for  
 him if a millstone were  
 hanged about his neck,  
 and he were thrown into  
 the sea, rather than that  
 he should cause one of  
 these little ones to stum-  
 3 ble. 316 Take heed  
 to yourselves: if thy  
 brother sin, rebuke him;  
 and if he repent, forgive  
 him. 317 And if he  
 4 sin against thee seven  
 times in the day, and sev-  
 en times turn again to  
 thee, saying, I repent;  
 thou shalt forgive him.



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Late  
Autumn.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—Lord, Increase our faith.

—We are unprofitable servants;—

—ten men that were lepers,—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 17.

- 5 **318** And the apostles  
said unto the Lord, In-  
crease our faith. And  
6 the Lord said, If ye have  
faith as a grain of mus-  
tard seed, ye would say  
unto this sycamine tree,  
Be thou rooted up, and  
be thou planted in the  
sea; and it would have  
7 obeyed you. But who is  
there of you, having a  
servant plowing or keep-  
ing sheep, that will say  
unto him, when he is  
come in from the field,  
Come straightway and  
8 sit down to meat; and  
will not rather say unto  
him, Make ready where-  
with I may sup, and gird  
thyself, and serve me,  
till I have eaten and  
drunken; and afterward  
thou shalt eat and drink?  
9 Doth he thank the ser-  
vant because he did the  
things that were com-  
10 manded? Even so ye  
also, when ye shall have  
done all the things that  
are commanded you, say,  
We are unprofitable ser-  
vants; we have done that  
which it was our duty to  
do.
- 11 **319** And it came to  
pass, as they were on  
the way to Jerusalem,  
that he was passing  
through the midst of  
Samarita and Galilee.
- 12 **320** And as he entered  
into a certain village,  
there met him ten men  
that were lepers, which  
13 stood afar off: and they  
lifted up their voices,  
saying, Jesus, Master,  
14 have mercy on us. And  
when he saw them, he  
said unto them, Go and  
shew yourselves unto the  
priests. And it came to  
pass, as they went, they  
15 were cleansed. And one  
of them, when he saw  
that he was healed,  
turned back, with a loud  
voice glorifying God;  
16 and he fell upon his face  
at his feet, giving him  
thanks: and he was a  
17 Samaritan. And Jesus

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Late  
Autumn.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—where are the nine ?

—the kingdom of God is within you.

—as—in the days of Noah,—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 17.

- answering said, Were not the ten cleansed? but where are the nine?
- 18 Were there none found that returned to give glory to God, save this stranger? And he said unto him, Arise, and go thy way: thy faith hath made thee whole.
- 20 **321** And being asked by the Pharisees, when the kingdom of God cometh, he answered them and said, The kingdom of God cometh not with observation: neither shall they say, Lo, here! or, There! for lo, the kingdom of God is within you.
- 22 And he said unto the disciples, The days will come, when ye shall desire to see one of the days of the Son of man, and ye shall not see it.
- 23 And they shall say to you, Lo, there! Lo, here! go not away, nor follow after *them*: for as the lightning, when it lighteneth out of the one part under the heaven, shineth unto the other part under heaven; so shall the Son of man be in his day. But first must he suffer many things and be rejected of this generation. And as it came to pass in the days of Noah, even so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man. They ate, they drank, they married, they were given in marriage, until the day that Noah entered into the ark, and the flood came, and destroyed them all.
- 28 Likewise even as it came to pass in the days of Lot; they ate, they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted, they builded; but in the day that Lot went out from Sodom it rained fire and brimstone from heaven, and destroyed them all: 30 after the same manner shall it be in the day that the Son of man is re-

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

Late  
Autumn.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

Whosoever shall seek to gain his life  
shall lose it:—

—Where, Lord?

December 20-27,

—feast of the dedication—

If thou art the Christ,—

I and the Father are one.

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 17.

- 31 vealed. In that day, he which shall be on the housetop, and his goods in the house, let him not go down to take them away: and let him that is in the field likewise not
- 32 return back. Remember
- 33 Lot's wife. Whosoever shall seek to gain his life shall lose it: but whosoever shall lose *his*
- 34 *life* shall preserve it. I say unto you, In that night there shall be two men on one bed; the one shall be taken, and the
- 35 other shall be left. There shall be two women grinding together; the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left.
- 37 And they answering say unto him, Where, Lord? And he said unto them, Where the body *is*, thither will the eagles also be gathered together.

## CHAPTER 10.

- 22 322 And it was the feast of the dedication at Jerusalem: it was winter; and Jesus was walking in the temple in Solomon's porch. The Jews therefore came round about him, and said unto him, How long dost thou hold us in suspense? If thou art the Christ, tell
- 25 us plainly. Jesus answered them, I told you, and ye believe not: the works that I do in my Father's name, these bear
- 26 witness of me. But ye believe not, because ye are not of my sheep. My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they
- 27 follow me: and I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, and no one shall snatch them out of my
- 28 hand. My Father, which hath given *them* unto me, is greater than all; and no one is able to snatch *them* out of the Father's
- 30 hand. I and the Father
- 31 are one. 323 The Jews took up stones again to
- 32 stone him. Jesus an-



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

December.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—again beyond Jordan—

—ought always to pray,—

—a widow—

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 10.

swered them, Many good works have I shewed you from the Father; for which of those works do  
 33 ye stone me? The Jews answered him, For a good work we stone thee not, but for blasphemy; and because that thou, being a man, makest thyself  
 34 God. Jesus answered them, Is it not written in your law, I said, Ye  
 35 are gods? If he called them gods, unto whom the word of God came (and the scripture cannot be broken), say ye of him, whom the Father sanctified and sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said,  
 27 I am *the* Son of God? If I do not the works of my Father, believe me not. But if I do them,  
 38 though ye believe not me, believe the works: that ye may know and understand that the Father is in me, and I in the Father.  
 39 They sought again to take him: and he went forth out of their hand.  
 40 324 And he went away again beyond Jordan into the place where John was at the first baptizing; and there he abode.  
 41 And many came unto him; and they said, John indeed did no sign: but all things whatsoever John spake of this man  
 42 were true. And many believed on him there.

## CHAPTER 18.

1 325 And he spake a parable unto them to the end that they ought always to pray, and not to  
 2 faint; saying, There was in a city a judge, which feared not God, and regarded not man: and there was a widow in that city; and she came oft unto him, saying, Avenge me of mine adversary.  
 4 And he would not for a while: but afterward he said within himself, Though I fear not God, nor regard man; yet be-

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

December.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—Hear what the unrighteous judge  
saith.

—when the Son of man cometh, shall  
he find faith—?

—a Pharisee—a publican.

—God, be merciful to me a sinner.

#### CHAPTER 19.

- 1 327 And it came to pass when Jesus had finished these words, he departed from Galilee, and came into the borders of Judæa beyond Jordan;
- 2 328 and great multitudes followed him; and he healed them there.

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 18.

- cause this widow troubleth me, I will avenge her, lest she wear me out by her continual coming.
- 6 And the Lord said, Hear what the unrighteous judge saith. And shall not God avenge his elect, which cry to him day and night, and heis long-suffering over them? I say unto you, that he will avenge them speedily. Howbeit when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth?
- 9 326 And he spake also this parable unto certain which trusted in themselves that they were righteous, and set all others at nought:
- 10 Two men went up into the temple to pray; the one a Pharisee, and the other
- 11 a publican. The Pharisee stood and prayed thus with himself, God, I thank thee, that I am not as the rest of men, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as
- 12 this publican. I fast twice in the week; I give tithes of all that I get,
- 13 But the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote his breast, saying, God, be merciful to me a
- 14 sinner. I say unto you, This man went down to his house justified rather than the other: for every one that exalteth himself shall be humbled; but he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

## CHAPTER 10.

- 1 And he arose from thence, and cometh into the borders of Judæa and beyond Jordan: and multitudes come together unto him again; and, as he was wont, he taught them again.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 19.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 29.

December.

—lawful—to put away his wife—

What therefore God hath joined—

—not expedient to marry.

- 3 329 And there came unto him Pharisees, tempting him, and saying, Is it lawful *for a man* to put away his wife for every cause?
- 4 And he answered and said, Have ye not read, that he which made *them* from the beginning made them male and female,
- 5 and said, For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife; and the twain shall become one flesh? So that they are no more twain, but one flesh. What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder. They say unto him, Why then did Moses command to give a bill of divorcement, and to put *her* away? He saith unto them, Moses for your hardness of heart suffered you to put away your wives: but from the beginning it hath not been so. And I say unto you, Whosoever shall put away his wife, except for fornication, and shall marry another, committeth adultery: and he that marrieth her when she is put away committeth adultery.
- 10 330 The disciples say unto him, If the case of the man is so with his wife, it is not expedient to marry. But he said unto them, All men cannot receive this saying, but they to whom
- 12 it is given. For there are eunuchs, which were so born from their mother's womb: and there are eunuchs, which were made eunuchs by men: and there are eunuchs, which made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake. He that is able to receive it, let him receive it.

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN

## CHAPTER 10.

2 And there  
came unto him Phari-  
sees, and asked him, Is  
it lawful for a man to put  
away *his* wife? tempting  
3 him. And he answered  
and said unto them,  
What did Moses com-  
4 mand you? And they  
said, Moses suffered to  
write a bill of divorce-  
ment, and to put her  
5 away. But Jesus said  
unto them, For your  
hardness of heart he  
wrote you this command-  
6 ment. But from the be-  
ginning of the creation,  
Male and female made he  
7 them. For this cause  
shall a man leave his fath-  
er and mother, and shall  
8 cleave to his wife; and  
the twain shall become  
one flesh: so that they  
are no more twain, but  
9 one flesh. What there-  
fore God hath joined to-  
gether, let not man put  
10 asunder. And in the  
house the disciples asked  
him again of this matter.  
11 And he saith unto them,  
Whosoever shall put  
away his wife, and marry  
another, committeth  
12 adultery against her: and  
if she herself shall put  
away her husband, and  
marry another, she com-  
mitteth adultery.



PROBABLE  
TIME.A. D. 29.  
December.

## OUTLINE.

—Suffer the little children to come  
unto me;——what shall I do to inherit eternal  
life?

—If thou wouldest be perfect,—

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 19.

13 **331** Then were there brought unto him little children, that he should lay his hands on them, and pray: and the disciples rebuked them. But

14 Jesus said, Suffer the little children, and forbid them not, to come unto me: for of such is the kingdom of heaven.

15 And he laid his hands on them, and departed thence.

16 **332** And behold, one came to him and said, Master, what good thing shall I do, that I may have eternal life? And he said unto him, Why askest thou me concerning that which is good? One there is who is good: but if thou wouldest enter into life, keep the

17 commandments. He saith unto him, Which? And Jesus said, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Honour thy father and thy mother: and, Thou shalt love thy

18 neighbour as thyself. The young man saith unto him, all these things have I observed: what lack I yet? Jesus said unto him, If thou wouldest be perfect, go, sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and

19 come, follow me. But when the young man heard the saying, he went away sorrowful; for he was one that had great possessions.

20 **333** And Jesus said unto his disciples, Verily I say unto you, It is hard for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of

21 heaven. And again I say unto you, It is easier for

## MARK.

## CHAPTER 10.

13 And they brought unto him little children, that he should touch them: and the disciples rebuked  
 14 them. But when Jesus saw it, he was moved with indignation, and said unto them, Suffer the little children to come unto me; forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom  
 15 of God. Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall no wise enter therein. And he took them in his arms, and blessed them, laying his hands upon them.  
 17 And as he was going forth into the way, there ran one to him, and kneeled to him, and asked him, Good Master, what shall I do that I may  
 18 inherit eternal life? And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? none is good save one,  
 19 even God. Thou knowest the commandments, Do not kill, Do not commit adultery, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Do not defraud, Honour thy father and  
 20 mother. And he said unto him, Master, all these things have I observed  
 21 from my youth. And Jesus looking upon him loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest: go, sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, follow  
 22 me. But his countenance fell at the saying, and he went away sorrowful: for he was one that had great possessions.

## LUKE.

## CHAPTER 18.

15 And they brought unto him also their babes, that he should touch them: but when the disciples saw it, they rebuked them. But Jesus called them unto him, saying, Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God. Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall in no wise enter therein.

18 And a certain ruler asked him, saying, Good Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life? And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? none is good, save  
 20 one, even God. Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not bear false witness, Honour thy father and mother. And he said, All these things have I observed from my youth up. And when Jesus heard it, he said unto him, One thing thou lackest yet: sell all that thou hast, and distribute unto the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, follow me.  
 23 But when he heard these things, he became exceeding sorrowful; for he was very rich.

## JOHN.

23 And Jesus looked round about, and saith unto his disciples, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the  
 24 kingdom of God! And the disciples were amazed

24 And Jesus seeing him said, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!  
 25 For it is easier for a camel to enter in through

PROBABLE  
TIME.A. D. 29.  
December.

## OUTLINE.

—a camel to go through a needle's  
eye,—

—all things are possible with God.

—Lo, we have left all,—

—shall receive a hundredfold,—

—a householder,—

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 19.

a camel to go through  
a needle's eye, than  
for a rich man to enter  
into the kingdom of God.

- 25 And when the disciples  
heard it, they were as-  
tonished exceedingly,  
saying, Who then can be  
26 saved? And Jesus look-  
ing upon *them* said to  
them, With men this is  
impossible; but with  
God all things are possi-  
ble.

- 27 334 Then answered  
Peter and said unto him,  
Lo, we have left all, and  
followed thee; what then  
28 shall we have? And  
Jesus said unto them,  
Verily I say unto you,  
that ye which have fol-  
lowed me, in the regen-  
eration when the Son of  
man shall sit on the  
throne of his glory, ye  
also shall sit upon twelve  
thrones, judging the  
twelve tribes of Israel.  
29 And every one that hath  
left houses, or brethren,  
or sisters, or father, or  
mother, or children, or  
lands, for my name's  
sake, shall receive a hun-  
dred fold, and shall in-  
30 herit eternal life. But  
many shall be last *that*  
*are* first; and first *that*  
*are* last.

## CHAPTER 20.

- 1 335 For the  
kingdom of heaven is  
like unto a man that is a  
householder, which went  
out early in the morning  
to hire labourers into his  
2 vineyard. And when he  
had agreed with the  
labourers for a penny a  
day, he sent them into  
3 his vineyard. And he  
went out about the third  
hour, and saw others  
standing in the market-  
4 place idle; and to them

## MARK.

## CHAPTER 10.

at his words. But Jesus answereth again, and saith unto them, Children, how hard is it for them that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God! It is easier for a camel to go through a needle's eye, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

26 And they were astonished exceedingly, saying unto him, Then who can be saved? Jesus looking upon them saith, With men it is impossible, but not with God: for all things are possible with God.

28 Peter began to say unto him, Lo, we have left all, and have followed thee. Jesus said, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or mother, or father, or children, or lands, for my sake, and for the gospel's sake,

30 but he shall receive a hundredfold now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with persecutions; and in the world to come eternal life.

31 But many *that are* first shall be last; and the last first.

## LUKE.

## CHAPTER 18.

a needle's eye, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

26 And they that heard it said, Then who can be saved? But he said, The things which are impossible with men are possible with God.

28 And Peter said, Lo, we have left our own, and followed thee. And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or wife, or brethren, or parents, or children, for the kingdom of God's sake, who shall not receive manifold more in this time, and in the world to come eternal life.

## JOHN.



PROBABLE  
TIME.A. D. 29.  
December.

## OUTLINE.

—Why stand ye here all the day idle?

— every man a penny.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 20.

- he said, Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is right I will give you. And they went
- 5 their way. Again he went out about the sixth and the ninth hour, and
- 6 did likewise. And about the eleventh *hour* he went out, and found others standing; and he saith unto them, Why stand ye here all the day
- 7 idle? They say unto him, Because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them, Go ye also
- 8 into the vineyard. And when even was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto his steward, Call the labourers, and pay them their hire, beginning from the last unto
- 9 the first. And when they came that *were hired* about the eleventh hour, they received every man
- 10 a penny. And when the first came, they supposed that they would receive more; and they likewise received every man a
- 11 penny. And when they received it, they murmured against the house-
- 12 holder, saying, These last have spent *but* one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us, which have borne the burden of the day and the scorch-
- 13 ing heat. But he answered and said to one of them, Friend, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou agree with me for a
- 14 penny? Take up that which is thine, and go thy way; it is my will to give unto this last, even as unto thee. Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? or is thine eye evil, because
- 16 I am good? So the last shall be first, and the first last.

---

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

January.

OUTLINE.

—a certain man was sick, Lazarus—

MATTHEW.

—is fallen asleep;—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 11.

- 1 336 Now a certain man  
was sick, Lazarus of Be-  
thany, of the village of  
Mary and her sister Mar-  
tha. And it was that  
2 Mary which anointed  
the Lord with oint-  
ment, and wiped his  
feet with her hair, whose  
brother Lazarus was sick.  
3 The sisters therefore sent  
unto him, saying, Lord,  
behold, he whom thou  
4 lovest is sick. But when  
Jesus heard it, he said,  
This sickness is not unto  
death, but for the glory  
of God, that the Son of  
God may be glorified  
5 thereby. Now Jesus  
loved Martha, and her  
sister, and Lazarus.  
6 When therefore he heard  
that he was sick, he  
abode at that time two  
days in the place where  
7 he was. Then after this  
he saith to the disciples,  
Let us go into Judæa  
8 again. The disciples say  
unto him, Rabbi, the Jews  
were but now seeking to  
stone thee; and goest  
9 thou thither again? Jesus  
answered, Are there not  
twelve hours in the day?  
If a man walk in the day  
he stumbleth not, because  
he seeth the light of this  
10 world. But if a man walk  
in the night, he stum-  
bleth, because the light  
11 is not in him. These  
things spake he: and  
after this he saith unto  
them, Our friend Lazarus  
is fallen asleep; but I  
go, that I may awake him  
12 out of sleep. The disci-  
ples therefore said unto  
him, Lord, if he is fallen  
asleep, he will recover.  
13 Now Jesus had spoken  
of his death: but they  
thought that he spake of  
taking rest in sleep.  
14 Then Jesus therefore  
said unto them plainly,  
15 Lazarus is dead. And I  
am glad for your sakes  
that I was not there, to  
the intent ye may be-  
lieve; nevertheless let  
16 us go unto him. Thomas

---

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

January.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—I am the resurrection and the life :—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 11.

therefore, who is called Didymus, said unto his fellow-disciples, Let us also go, that we may die with him.

- 17 So when Jesus came, he found that he had been in the tomb four days
- 18 already. Now Bethany was nigh unto Jerusalem, about fifteen furlongs off; and many of the Jews had come to Martha and Mary, to console them concerning
- 20 their brother. Martha therefore, when she heard that Jesus was coming, went and met him: but Mary still sat in the
- 21 house. Martha therefore said unto Jesus, Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not
- 22 died. And even now I know that, whatsoever thou shalt ask of God,
- 23 God will give thee. Jesus saith unto her, Thy brother shall rise again.
- 24 Martha saith unto him, I know that he shall rise again in the resurrection
- 25 at the last day. Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth on me, though he die,
- 26 yet shall he live: and whosoever liveth and believeth on me shall never
- 27 die. Believest thou this? She saith unto him, Yea, Lord: I have believed that thou art the Christ, the Son of God, *even* he that cometh into the
- 28 world. And when she had said this, she went away, and called Mary her sister secretly, saying, The Master is here,
- 29 and calleth thee. And she, when she heard it, arose quickly, and went
- 30 unto him. (Now Jesus was not yet come into the village, but was still in the place where Martha
- 31 met him.) The Jews then which were with her in the house, and were comforting her, when they saw Mary, that she rose

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

January.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

Jesus wept.

—Lazarus, come forth.

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 11.

- up quickly and went out, followed her, supposing that she was going unto the tomb to weep there.
- 32 Mary therefore, when she came where Jesus was, and saw him, fell down at his feet, saying unto him, Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother
- 33 had not died. When Jesus therefore saw her weeping, and the Jews also weeping which came with her, he groaned in the spirit, and was troubled, and said, Where have ye laid him? They say unto him, Lord, come and see. Jesus wept.
- 36 The Jews therefore said, Behold how he loved him! But some of them said, Could not this man, which opened the eyes of him that was blind, have caused that this man also
- 38 should not die? Jesus therefore again groaning in himself cometh to the tomb. Now it was a cave, and a stone lay
- 39 against it. Jesus saith, Take ye away the stone. Martha, the sister of him that was dead, saith unto him, Lord, by this time he stinketh: for he hath been *dead* four days.
- 40 Jesus saith unto her, Said I not unto thee, that, if thou believedst, thou shouldest see the
- 41 glory of God? So they took away the stone. And Jesus lifted up his eyes, and said, Father, I thank thee that thou heardest
- 42 me. And I knew that that thou hearest me always: but because of the multitude which standeth around I said it, that they may believe that
- 43 thou didst send me. And when he had thus spoken, he cried with a loud voice, Lazarus, come
- 44 forth. He that was dead came forth, bound hand and foot with grave-clothes; and his face was bound about with a napkin. Jesus saith unto



PROBABLE  
TIME.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

A. D. 30.

January.

—Caiaphas,—said—

—one man should die for the people,—

Jesus therefore walked no more  
openly—

Spring.

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 11.

them, Loose him, and let him go.

45 Many therefore of the Jews, which came to Mary and beheld that which he did, believed on him. But some of them went away to the Pharisees, and told them the things which Jesus had done.

47 **337** The chief priests therefore and the Pharisees gathered a council, and said, What do we?

48 for this man doeth many signs. If we let him thus alone, all men will believe on him: and the Romans will come and take away both our place

49 and our nation. But a certain one of them, Calaphas, being high priest that year, said unto them, Ye know nothing

50 at all, nor do ye take account that it is expedient for you that one man should die for the people, and that the whole

51 nation perish not. Now this he said not of himself: but being high priest that year, he prophesied that Jesus should die

52 for the nation; and not for the nation only, but that he might also gather together into one the children of God that

53 are scattered abroad. So from that day forth they took counsel that they might put him to death.

54 Jesus therefore walked no more openly among the Jews, but departed thence into the country near to the wilderness, into a city called Ephriam; and there he tarried with the disciples.

55 **338** Now the passover of the Jews was at hand: and many went up to Jerusalem out of the country before the passover, to purify themselves. They sought

56 therefore for Jesus, and spake one with another, as they stood in the temple, What think ye?

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

Spring.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

# CHAPTER 20.

—going up to Jerusalem,—

—shall be delivered up unto the  
Gentiles,—

—the mother of the sons of Zebedee—

—are ye able to drink the cup—?

17 339 And as Jesus was going up to Jerusalem, he took the twelve disciples apart, and in the way he said unto them,

18 340 Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be delivered unto the chief priests and scribes; and they shall condemn him to death, and shall deliver him unto the Gentiles to mock, and to scourge, and to crucify: and the third day he shall be raised up.

20 341 Then came to him the mother of the sons of Zebedee with her sons, worshipping him, and asking a certain thing of him. And he said unto her, What wouldst thou? She saith unto him, Command that these my two sons may sit, one on thy right hand, and one on thy left hand, in thy kingdom. But Jesus answered and said, Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able to drink the cup that I am about to drink? They say unto him, We are able. He saith unto them, My cup indeed ye shall drink: but to sit on my right hand, and on my left hand, is not mine to give,

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 11.

That he will not come to the feast? Now the chief priests and Pharisees had given commandment, that, if any man knew where he was, he should shew it, that they might take him.

## CHAPTER 10.

32 And they were in the way, going up to Jerusalem; and Jesus was going before them: and they were amazed; and they that followed were afraid. And he took again the twelve, and began to tell them the things that were to happen unto him, saying, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be delivered unto the chief priests and the scribes: and they shall condemn him to death, and shall deliver him unto the Gentiles: and they shall mock him, and shall spit upon him, and shall scourge him, and shall kill him; and after three days he shall rise again.

## CHAPTER 18.

31 And he took unto him the twelve, and said unto them, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem, and all the things that are written by the prophets shall be accomplished unto the Son of man. For he shall be delivered up unto the Gentiles, and shall be mocked, and shamefully entreated, and spit upon: 32 and they shall scourge and kill him: and the third day he shall rise again. And they understood none of these things; and this saying was hid from them, and they perceived not the things that were said.

35 And there come near unto him James and John, the sons of Zebedee, saying unto him, Master, we would that thou shouldst do for us whatsoever we shall ask of thee. 36 And he said unto them, What would ye that I should do for you? And they said unto him, Grant unto us that we may sit, one on thy right hand, and one on thy left hand, in thy glory. 38 But Jesus said unto them, Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able to drink the cup that I drink? or to be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with? And they said unto him, We are able. And Jesus said unto them,

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

Spring.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 20.

—Gentiles lord it over them,—

—Son of man came—to minister,—

—two blind men—

—he calleth thee.

- but *it is for them* for whom it hath been prepared of my Father.
- 24 And when the ten heard it, they were moved with indignation concerning
- 25 the two brethren. But Jesus called them unto him, and said, Ye know that the rulers of the Gentiles lord it over them, and their great ones exercise authority over them. Not so shall it be among you: but whosoever would become great among you shall be
- 27 your minister; and whosoever would be first among you shall be your servant: even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many.
- 29 342 And as they went out from Jericho, a great multitude followed him.
- 30 And behold, two blind men sitting by the way side, when they heard that Jesus was passing by, cried out, saying, Lord, have mercy on us, thou son of David. And the multitude rebuked them, that they should hold their peace: but they cried out the more, saying, Lord, have mercy on us, thou son of David.
- 32 And Jesus stood still, and called them, and said, What will ye that I should do unto you?
- 33 They say unto him, Lord, that our eyes may be
- 34 opened. And Jesus, being moved with compassion, touched their eyes: and straightway they received their sight, and followed him.



## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 10.

The cup that I drink, ye shall drink; and with the baptism that I am baptized withal shall ye be  
 40 baptized: but to sit on my right hand or on *my* left hand is not mine to give: but *it is for them* for whom it hath been  
 41 prepared. And when the ten heard it, they began to be moved with indignation concerning James  
 42 and John. And Jesus called them to him, and saith unto them, Ye know that they which are accounted to rule over the Gentiles lord it over them; and their great ones exercise authority  
 43 over them. But it is not so among you: but whosoever would become great among you, shall  
 44 be your minister: and whosoever would be first among you, shall be servant of all. For verily the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many.

46 And they come to Jericho: and as he went out from Jericho, with his disciples and a great multitude, the son of Timæus, Bartimæus, a blind beggar, was sitting by the  
 47 way side. And when he heard that it was Jesus of Nazareth, he began to cry out, and say, Jesus, thou son of David, have  
 48 mercy on me. And many rebuked him, that he should hold his peace: but he cried out the more a great deal, Thou son of David, have mercy on  
 49 me. And Jesus stood still, and said, Call ye him. And they call the blind man, saying unto him, Be of good cheer:  
 50 rise, he calleth thee. And he, casting away his garment, sprang up, and  
 51 came to Jesus. And Jesus answered him, and said, What wilt thou that I should do unto thee?

## CHAPTER 18.

35 And it came to pass, as he drew nigh unto Jericho, a certain blind man sat by the way side begging: and hearing a multitude going by, he inquired what this meant.  
 36 And they told him, that Jesus of Nazareth passeth by. And he cried, saying, Jesus, thou son of David, have mercy on  
 37 me. And they that went before rebuked him, that he should hold his peace: but he cried out the more a great deal, Thou son of David, have mercy on  
 38 me. And Jesus stood, and commanded him to be brought unto him: and when he was come  
 39 near, he asked him, What wilt thou that I should do unto thee? And he said, Lord, that I may receive my sight. And  
 40 Jesus said unto him, Receive thy sight: thy faith hath made thee whole.





## MARK.

## CHAPTER 10.

And the blind man said unto him, Rabboni, that I may receive my sight.  
 52 And Jesus said unto him, Go thy way; thy faith hath made thee whole. And straightway he received his sight, and followed him in the way.

## LUKE.

## CHAPTER 18.

43 And immediately he received his sight, and followed him, glorifying God: and all the people, when they saw it, gave praise unto God.

## CHAPTER 19.

1 **343** And he entered and was passing through Jericho. **344** And behold, a man called by name Zacchæus; and he was a chief publican, and he was rich. And he sought to see Jesus who he was; and could not for the crowd, because he was little of stature. And he ran on before, and climbed up into a sycamore tree to see him: for he was to pass that way.  
 5 And when Jesus came to the place, he looked up, and said unto him, Zacchæus, make haste, and come down; for to-day I must abide at thy house.  
 6 And he made haste, and came down, and received him joyfully. And when they saw it, they all murmured, saying, He is gone in to lodge with a man that is a sinner.  
 8 And Zacchæus stood, and said unto the Lord, Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor; and if I have wrongfully exacted aught of any man, I restore fourfold. And Jesus said unto him, To-day is salvation come to this house, forasmuch as he also is a son of Abraham.  
 10 For the Son of man came to seek and to save that which was lost.  
 11 **345** And as they heard these things, he added and spake a parable, because he was nigh to Jerusalem, and *because* they supposed that the kingdom of God was immediately to appear. He said therefore, A certain nobleman went into a far country, to receive for himself a kingdom, and

## JOHN.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.  
Spring.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—Well done, thou good servant:—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 19.

- 13 to return. And he called ten servants of his, and gave them ten pounds, and said unto them, Trade ye *herewith* till I come. But his citizens hated him, and sent an embassy after him, saying, We will not that this man reign over us.
- 15 And it came to pass, when he was come back again, having received the kingdom, that he commanded these servants, unto whom he had given the money, to be called to him, that he might know what they had gained by trading.
- 16 And the first came before him, saying, Lord, thy pound hath made ten pounds more.
- 17 And he said unto him, Well done, thou good servant: because thou wast found faithful in a very little, have thou authority over ten cities. And the second came, saying, Thy pound, Lord, hath made five pounds. And he said unto him also, Be thou also over five cities. And another came, saying, Lord, behold, *here is* thy pound, which I kept laid up in a napkin; for I feared thee, because thou art an austere man: thou takest up that thou layedst not down, and reapest that thou didst not sow. He saith unto him, Out of thine own mouth will I judge thee, thou wicked servant. Thon knewest that I am an austere man, taking up that I laid not down, and reaping that I did not sow; then wherefore gavest thou not my money into the bank, and I at my coming should have required it with interest? And he said unto them that stood by, Take away from him the pound, and give it unto him that hath the ten pounds. And they said unto him, Lord, he hath

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

Spring.

OUTLINE.

—unto every one that hath shall be  
given;—

MATTHEW.

March 31.  
Friday.

April 1.  
Saturday.

CHAPTER 26.

6 **348** Now when Jesus was in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper,

—an alabaster cruse of ointment—

7 **349** there came unto him a woman having an alabaster cruse of exceeding precious ointment, and she poured it upon his head, as he sat at  
8 meat. But when the disciples saw it, they had indignation, saying, To what purpose is this  
9 waste? For this *ointment* might have been sold for much, and given  
10 to the poor. But Jesus perceiving it said unto them, Why trouble ye the woman? for she hath wrought a good work  
11 upon me. For ye have the poor always with you; but me ye have not always.

— she hath anointed my body afore-  
hand for the burying.

12 **350** For in that she poured this ointment upon my body, she did it to prepare me for burial.  
13 Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached in the whole world, that also which this woman hath done shall be spoken of for a memorial of her.



## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 19.

- 26 ten pounds. I say unto you, that unto every one that hath shall be given; but from him that hath not, even that which he hath shall be taken away
- 27 from him. Howbeit these mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and slay them before me.
- 28 And when he had thus spoken, he went on before, going up to Jerusalem.

## CHAPTER 14.

- 3 And while he was in Bethany in the house of Simon the leper, as he sat at meat, there came a woman having an alabaster cruse of ointment of spikenard very costly; and she brake the cruse, and poured it over his head.

- 4 But there were some that had indignation among themselves, saying, To what purpose hath this waste of the ointment been made?
- 5 For this ointment might have been sold for above three hundred pence, and given to the poor. And they murmured against her. But Jesus said, Let her alone; why trouble ye her? she hath wrought a good work on me. For ye have the poor always with you, and whensoever ye will ye can do them good: but me ye have not always.

- 8 She hath done what she could: she hath anointed my body aforehand for the burying. And verily I say unto you, Whosoever the gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, that also which this woman hath done shall be spoken of for a memorial of her.

## CHAPTER 12.

- 1 347 Jesus therefore six days before the passover came to Bethany, where Lazarus was, whom Jesus raised from the
- 2 dead. So they made him a supper there: and Martha served; but Lazarus was one of them that sat at meat with him.
- 3 Mary therefore took a pound of ointment of spikenard, very precious, and anointed the feet of Jesus, and wiped his feet with her hair: and the house was filled with the odour of the ointment. But Judas Iscariot, one of his disciples, which should betray him, saith, Why was not this ointment sold for three hundred pence, and given to the poor? Now this he said, not because he cared for the poor; but because he was a thief, and having the bag took away what was put therein. Jesus therefore said, Suffer her to keep it against the day of my burying.
- 8 For the poor ye have always with you; but me ye have not always.



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

April 2.  
Sunday.

—thy King cometh unto thee,—

CHAPTER 21.

- 1 **352** And when they drew nigh unto Jerusalem, and came unto Bethphage, unto the mount of Olives, then Jesus
- 2 sent two disciples, saying unto them, Go into the village that is over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her: loose *them*, and bring
- 3 *them* unto me. And if any one say aught unto you, ye shall say, The Lord hath need of them; and straightway he will
- 4 send them. Now this is come to pass, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying,
- 5 Tell ye the daughter of Zion, Behold, thy King cometh unto thee. Meek, and riding upon an ass, And upon a colt the foal of an ass.
- 6 And the disciples went, and did even as Jesus ap-
- 7 pointed them, and brought the ass, and the colt, and put on them their garments; and he sat thereon.
- 8 **353** And the most part of the multitude spread their garments in the way; and others cut branches from the trees, and spread
- 9 them in the way. And the multitudes that went before him, and that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna to the son of David: Blessed is he

—Hosanna to the son of David:—

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 12.

- 9 The common people therefore of the Jews learned that he was there: and they came, not for Jesus' sake only, but that they might see Lazarus also, whom he had raised from the dead.
- 10 **351** But the chief priests took counsel that they might put Lazarus
- 11 also to death; because that by reason of him many of the Jews went away, and believed on Jesus.

## CHAPTER 11.

## CHAPTER 19.

- 1 And when they drew nigh unto Jerusalem, unto Bethphage and Bethany, at the mount of Olives, he sendeth two of his disciples, and saith unto them, Go your way into the village that is over against you: and straightway as ye enter into it, ye shall find a colt tied, whereon no man ever yet sat: loose him, and bring him. And if any one say unto you, Why do ye this? say ye, The Lord hath need of him; and straightway he will send him back hither. And they went away, and found a colt tied at the door without in the open street; and they loose him. And certain of them that stood there said unto them, What do ye, loosing the colt? And they said unto them even as Jesus had said: and they let them go. And they bring the colt unto Jesus, and cast on him their garments; and he sat upon him.
- 29 And it came to pass, when he drew nigh unto Bethphage and Bethany, at the mount that is called *the mount of Olives*, he sent two of the disciples, saying, Go your way into the village over against *you*; in the which as ye enter ye shall find a colt tied, whereon no man ever yet sat: loose him, and bring him. And if any one ask you, Why do ye loose him? thus shall ye say, The Lord hath need of him. And they that were sent went away, and found even as he had said unto them. And as they were loosing the colt, the owners thereof said unto them, Why loose ye the colt? And they said, The Lord hath need of him. And they brought him to Jesus: and they threw their garments upon the colt, and set Jesus thereon.
- 8 And many spread their garments upon the way; and others branches, which they had cut from the fields. And they that went before, and they that followed, cried, Hosanna; Blessed *is* he that cometh in the name of the Lord: Blessed *is* the kingdom that cometh, *the kingdom* of our fathers.
- 36 And as he went, they spread their garments in the way. And as he was drawing nigh, *even* at the descent of the mount of Olives, the whole multitude of the disciples began to rejoice and praise God with a loud voice for all the mighty works which they had seen; saying, Blessed *is* the

- 12 On the morrow a great multitude that had come to the feast, when they heard that Jesus was coming to Jerusalem,
- 13 took the branches of the palm trees, and went forth to meet him, and cried out, Hosanna; Blessed *is* he that cometh in the

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 2.

Sunday.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 12.

that cometh in the  
name of the Lord;  
Hosanna in the highest.

—he saw the city and wept over it,—

—lo, the world is gone after him.

10 And when he was come  
into Jerusalem, all the  
city was stirred, saying,  
11 Who is this? And the  
multitudes said, This is  
the prophet, Jesus, from  
Nazareth of Galilee.

## MARK.

## CHAPTER 11.

er David: Hosanna in  
the highest.

## LUKE.

## CHAPTER 19.

King that cometh in the  
name of the Lord: peace  
in heaven, and glory in  
39 the highest. And some  
of the Pharisees from the  
multitude said unto him,  
Master, rebukethy disci-  
40 ples. And he answered  
and said, I tell you that,  
if these shall hold their  
peace, the stones will cry  
out.  
41 354 And when he drew  
nigh, he saw the city and  
42 wept over it, saying, If  
thou hadst known in this  
day, even thou, the  
things which belong unto  
peace! but now they are  
43 hid from thine eyes. For  
the days shall come upon  
thee, when thine enemies  
shall cast up a bank about  
thee, and compass thee  
round, and keep thee in  
44 on every side, and shall  
dash thee to the ground,  
and thy children within  
thee; and they shall not  
leave in thee one stone  
upon another; because  
thou knewest not the  
time of thy visitation.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 12.

name of the Lord, even  
14 the King of Israel. And  
Jesus, having found a  
young ass, sat thereon;  
15 as it is written, Fear not,  
daughter of Zion: be-  
hold, thy king cometh,  
sitting on an ass's colt.

16 These things understood  
not his disciples at the  
first: but when Jesus was  
glorified, then remem-  
bered they that these  
things were written of  
him, and that they had  
done these things unto  
17 him. The multitude there-  
fore that was with him  
when he called Lazarus  
out of the tomb, and raised  
him from the dead, bare  
18 witness. For this cause  
also the multitude went  
and met him, for that they  
heard that he had done  
19 this sign. The Pharisees  
therefore said among  
themselves, Behold how  
ye prevail nothing: lo,  
the world is gone after  
him.



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

April 3.  
Monday.

—a fig tree—

—nothing—but leaves—

—cast out them that sold—

—My house—a house of prayer:—

## CHAPTER 21.

17 **356** And he left them, and went forth out of the city to Bethany, and lodged there.

18 **357** Now in the morning as he returned to the city, he hungered. And seeing a fig tree by the way side, he came to it, and found nothing thereon, but leaves only; and he saith unto it, Let there be no fruit from thee henceforward for ever.

12 **358** And Jesus entered into the temple of God, and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the money-changers, and the seats of them that sold the doves;

13 **359** and he saith unto them, It is written, My house shall be called a house of prayer: but ye make it a den of robbers. And the blind and the lame came to him in the temple: and he healed them. But when the chief priests and the scribes saw the wonderful things that he did, and the children that were crying in the temple and saying, Hosanna to the son of David; they were moved with indignation, and said unto him, Hearest thou what these are saying? And Jesus saith unto them, Yea: did ye never read,

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 11.

11 355 And he entered into Jerusalem, into the temple; and when he had looked round about upon all things, it being now eventide, he went out unto Bethany with the twelve.

12 And on the morrow, when they were come out from Bethany, he hungered. And seeing a fig tree a far off having leaves, he came, if haply he might find anything thereon: and when he came to it, he found nothing but leaves; for it was not the season of figs. And he answered and said unto it, No man eat fruit from thee henceforward for ever. And his disciples heard it.

15 And they come to Jerusalem: and he entered into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold and them that bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the money-changers, and the seats of them that sold the doves; and he would not suffer that any man should carry a vessel through the temple. And he taught, and said unto them, Is it not written, My house shall be called a house of prayer for all the nations? but ye have made it a den of robbers.

## CHAPTER 19.

45 And he entered into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold,

46 say-  
ing unto them, It is written, And my house shall be a house of prayer: but ye have made it a den of robbers.



PROBABLE  
TIME.  
A. D. 30.

## OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.  
CHAPTER 21.

Out of the mouth of  
babes and sucklings thou  
hast perfected praise?

April 4.  
Tuesday.

362 And immediately  
the fig tree withered  
20 away. And when the  
disciples saw it, they  
 marvelled, saying, How  
did the fig tree immedi-  
21 ately wither away? And  
Jesus answered and said  
unto them, Verily I say  
unto you, If ye have  
faith, and doubt not, ye  
shall not only do what is  
done to the fig tree, but  
even if ye shall say unto  
this mountain, Be thou  
taken up and cast into  
the sea, it shall be done.  
22 And all things, whatso-  
ever ye shall ask in  
prayer, believing, ye shall  
receive.

—ask in prayer, believing,—

—forgive—

—By what authority—?

23 364 And when he was  
come into the temple, the  
chief priests and the el-  
ders of the people came  
unto him as he was teach-  
ing, and said, By what  
authority doest thou  
these things? and who  
gave thee this authority;  
24 And Jesus answered and  
said unto them, I also  
will ask you one ques-  
tion, which if ye tell me,  
I likewise will tell you by

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 11.

18 **360** And the chief priests and the scribes heard it, and sought how they might destroy him: for they feared him, for all the multitude was astonished at his teaching.

19 **361** And every evening he went forth out of the city.

20 And as they passed by in the morning, they saw the fig tree withered away from the roots.

21 And Peter calling to remembrance saith unto him, Rabbi, behold, the fig tree which thou cursedst is withered

22 away. And Jesus answering saith unto them, Have

23 faith in God. Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall say unto this mountain, Be thou taken up and cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that what he saith cometh to pass; he shall

24 have it. Therefore I say unto you, All things whatsoever ye pray and ask for, believe that ye have received them, and ye shall have them.

25 **363** And whensoever ye stand praying, forgive, if ye have aught against any one; that your Father also which is in heaven may forgive you your trespasses.

27 And they come again to Jerusalem: and as he was walking in the temple, there come to him the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders;

28 and they said unto him, By what authority doest thou these things? or who gave thee this authority to do these

29 things? And Jesus said unto them, I will ask of you one question, and an-

## CHAPTER 19.

47 And he was teaching daily in the temple. But the chief priests and the scribes and the principal men of the people sought

48 to destroy him: and they could not find what they might do; for the people all hung upon him, listening.

## CHAPTER 20.

1 And it came to pass, on one of the days, as he was teaching the people in the temple, and preaching the gospel, there came upon him the chief priests and the scribes with the elders;

2 and they spake, saying unto him, Tell us: By what authority doest thou these things? or who is he that gave thee this

3 authority? And he an-

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 4.  
Tuesday.

## OUTLINE.

A man had two sons;—

Whether of the twain did the will of  
his father?—a householder,—planted a vine-  
yard,—

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 21.

what authority I do these  
 25 things. The baptism of  
 John, whence was it?  
 from heaven or from  
 men? And they reason-  
 ed with themselves, say-  
 ing, If we shall say, From  
 heaven; he will say unto  
 us, Why then did ye not  
 26 believe him? But if we  
 shall say, From men; we  
 fear the multitude; for  
 all hold John as a  
 27 prophet. And they an-  
 swered Jesus, and said,  
 We know not. He also  
 said unto unto them,  
 Neither tell I you by  
 what authority I do  
 these things.

28           365 But what  
 think ye? A man had  
 two sons; and he came  
 to the first, and said, Son,  
 go work to-day in the  
 29 vineyard. And he an-  
 swered and said, I will  
 not: but afterward he  
 repented himself, and  
 30 went. And he came to  
 the second, and said like-  
 wise. And he answered  
 and said, I go, sir: and  
 31 went not. Whether of  
 the twain did the will of  
 his father? They say,  
 The first. Jesus saith  
 unto them, Verily I say  
 unto you, that the pub-  
 licans and the harlots go  
 into the kingdom of God  
 32 before you. For John  
 came unto you in the  
 way of righteousness,  
 and ye believed him not;  
 but the publicans and  
 harlots believed him: and  
 ye, when ye saw it, did  
 not even repent your-  
 selves afterward, that ye  
 might believe him.  
 33   366 Hear another par-  
 able: There was a man  
 that was a householder,  
 which planted a vine-  
 yard, and set a hedge  
 about it, and digged a  
 winepress in it, and built  
 a tower, and let it out to  
 husbandmen, and went  
 into another country.  
 34 And when the season of  
 the fruits drew near, he

## MARK.

## CHAPTER 11.

swer me, and I will tell you by what authority I do these things. The baptism of John, was it from heaven, or from men? answer me. And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then did ye not believe him? But should we say, From men — they feared the people: for all verily held John to be a prophet. And they answered Jesus and say, We know not. And Jesus saith unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.

## LUKE.

## CHAPTER 20.

swered and said unto them, I also will ask you a question; and tell me: The baptism of John, was it from heaven, or from men? And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why did ye not believe him? But if we shall say, From men; all the people will stone us: for they be persuaded that John was a prophet. And they answered, that they knew not whence *it was*. And Jesus said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 12.

1 And he began to speak unto them in parables. A man planted a vineyard, and set a hedge about it, and digged a pit for the winepress, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into another country.  
2 And at the season he sent to the husbandmen a servant, that he might re-

9 And he began to speak unto the people this parable: A man planted a vineyard, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into another country for a long time. And at the season he sent unto the husbandmen a servant, that they should give him of the fruit of the vineyard: but the hus-



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 4.  
Tuesday,

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 21.

sent his servants to the husbandmen, to receive  
 35 his fruits. And the husbandmen took his servants, and beat one, and killed another, and stoned  
 36 another. Again, he sent other servants more than the first: and they did unto them in like  
 37 manner. But afterward he sent unto them his son, saying, They will  
 38 reverence my son. But the husbandmen, when they saw the son, said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us  
 39 kill him, and take his inheritance. And they took him, and cast him forth out of the vineyard,  
 40 and killed him. When therefore the lord of the vineyard shall come, what will he do unto  
 41 those husbandmen? They say unto him, He will miserably destroy those miserable men, and will let out the vineyard unto other husbandmen, which shall render him the fruits in their seasons.  
 42 Jesus saith unto them, Did ye never read in the scriptures,

The stone which the builders rejected,—

The stone which the builders rejected,  
 The same was made the head of the corner:  
 This was from the Lord,  
 And it is marvellous in our eyes?

43 Therefore say I unto you, The kingdom of God shall be taken away from you, and shall be given to a nation bringing forth the fruits  
 44 thereof. And he that falleth on this stone shall be broken to pieces: but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will scatter  
 45 him as dust. And when the chief priests and the Pharisees heard his parables, they perceived that he spake of them.  
 46 367 And when they sought to lay hold on him, they feared the multitudes, because they took him for a prophet.

## MARK.

## CHAPTER 12.

- ceive from the husbandmen of the fruits of the vineyard. And they took him, and beat him, and sent him away empty. And again he sent unto them another servant; and him they wounded in the head, and handled shamefully. And he sent another; and him they killed: and many others; beating some and killing some. He had yet one, a beloved son: he sent him last unto them, saying, They will reverence my son. But those husbandmen said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and the inheritance shall be ours. And they took him, and killed him, and cast him forth out of the vineyard. What therefore will the lord of the vineyard do? he will come and destroy the husbandmen, and will give the vineyard unto others. Have ye not read even this scripture:

The stone which the builders rejected,

The same was made the head of the corner:

- 11 This was from the Lord, And it is marvellous in our eyes?

## LUKE.

## CHAPTER 20.

- bandmen beat him, and sent him away empty. 11 And he sent yet another servant: and him also they beat, and handled him shamefully, and sent him away empty. 12 And he sent yet a third: and him also they wounded, 13 and cast him forth. And the lord of the vineyard said, What shall I do? I will send my beloved son: it may be they will reverence him. But when the husbandmen saw him, they reasoned one with another, saying, This is the heir: let us kill him, that the inheritance may be ours. And they cast him forth out of the vineyard, and killed him. What therefore will the lord of the vineyard do unto them? 16 He will come and destroy these husbandmen, and will give the vineyard unto others. And when they heard it, they said, 17 God forbid. But he looked upon them, and said, What then is this that is written,

The stone which the builders rejected,

The same was made the head of the corner?

- 18 Every one that falleth on that stone shall be broken to pieces; but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will scatter him as dust.

## JOHN.

- 12 And they sought to lay hold on him; and they feared the multitude; for they perceived that he spake the parable

- 19 And the scribes and the chief priests sought to lay hands on him in that very hour; and they feared the people: for



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 4.  
Tuesday.

## OUTLINE.

--a certain king,—made a marriage  
feast—

--a man which had not on a wedding  
garment:—

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 22.

- 1 368 And Jesus answered and spake again in parables unto them, saying,
- 2 The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a certain king, which made a marriage feast for his son,
- 3 and sent forth his servants to call them that were bidden to the marriage feast: and they would not come. Again
- 4 he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them that are bidden, Behold, I have made ready my dinner: my oxen and my fatlings are killed, and all things are ready: come to the marriage
- 5 feast. But they made light of it, and went their ways, one to his own farm, another to his
- 6 merchandise: and the rest laid hold on his servants, and entreated them shamefully, and killed them. But the
- 7 king was wroth; and he sent his armies, and destroyed those murderers, and burned their city.
- 8 Then saith he to his servants, The wedding is ready, but they that were bidden were not worthy.
- 9 Go ye therefore unto the partings of the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage
- 10 feast. And those servants went out into the highways, and gathered together all as many as they found, both bad and good: and the wedding was filled with guests.
- 11 369 But when the king came in to behold the guests, he saw there a man which had not on a
- 12 wedding-garment: and he saith unto him, Friend, how camest thou in hither not having a wedding-garment? And he was
- 13 speechless. Then the king said to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and cast him out into the outer darkness; there

## MARK.

## CHAPTER 12.

against them: and they  
left him, and went away.

## LUKE.

## CHAPTER 20.

they perceived that he  
spake this parable against  
them.

## JOHN.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 4.  
Tuesday.

## OUTLINE.

—they—sent forth spies,—

Is it lawful to give tribute unto Cæsar,  
or not?

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 22.

- shall be the weeping and gnashing of teeth. For many are called, but few chosen.
- 15 370 Then went the Pharisees, and took counsel how they might ensnare him in *his* talk.
- 16 And they send to him their disciples, with the Herodians, saying, Master, we know that thou art true, and teachest the way of God in truth, and carest not for any one: for thou regardest not the person of men. Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou? Is it lawful to give tribute unto Cæsar, or not? But Jesus perceived their wickedness, and said, Why tempt ye me, ye hypocrites? Shew me the tribute money. And they brought unto him a penny. And he saith unto them, Whose is this image and superscription? They say unto him, Cæsar's. Then saith he unto them, Render therefore unto Cæsar the things that are Cæsar's; and unto God the things that are God's.
- 22 And when they heard it, the marvelled, and left him, and went their way.
- 23 371 On that day there came to him Sadducees, which say that there is no resurrection: and they asked him, saying, Master, Moses said, If a man die, having no children, his brother shall marry his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.
- 25 Now there were with us seven brethren: and the first married and deceased, and having no seed left his wife unto his
- 26 brother; in like manner the second also, and the third, unto the seventh. And after them all the woman died. In the resurrection therefore whose wife shall she be of the seven? for
- 29 they all had her. But Jesus answered and said

## MARK

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 12.

13 And they send unto him certain of the Pharisees and of the Herodians, that they might catch him in talk. And when they were come, they say unto him, Master, we know that thou art true, and carest not for any one: for thou regardest not the person of men, but of a truth teachest the way of God: Is it lawful to give tribute unto Cæsar, or not? Shall we give, or shall we not give? But he, knowing their hypocrisy, said unto them, Why tempt ye me? bring me a penny, that I may see it. And they brought it. And he saith unto them, Whose is this image and superscription? And they said unto him, Cæsar's. And Jesus said unto them, Render unto Cæsar the things that are Cæsar's, and unto God the things that are God's. And they marvelled greatly at him.

18 And there come unto him Sadducees, which say that there is no resurrection; and they asked him, saying, Master, Moses wrote unto us, If a man's brother die, and leave a wife behind him, and leave no child, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother. There were seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and dying left no seed; and the second took her, and died, leaving no seed behind him; and the third likewise: and the seven left no seed. Last of all the woman also died. In the resurrection whose wife shall she be of them? for the seven had her to wife. Jesus

## CHAPTER 20.

20 And they watched him, and sent forth spies, which feigned themselves to be righteous, that they might take hold of his speech, so as to deliver him up to the rule and to the authority of the governor. And they asked him, saying, Master, we know that thou sayest and teachest rightly, and acceptest not the person of any, but of a truth teachest the way of God: Is it lawful for us to give tribute unto Cæsar, or not? But he perceived their craftiness, and said unto them, Shew me a penny. Whose image and superscription hath it? And they said, Cæsar's. And he said unto them, Then render unto Cæsar the things that are Cæsar's, and unto God the things that are God's. And they were not able to take hold of the saying before the people: and they marvelled at his answer, and held their peace.

27 And there came to him certain of the Sadducees, they which say that there is no resurrection; and they asked him, saying, Master, Moses wrote unto us, that if a man's brother die, having a wife, and he be childless, his brother should take the wife and raise up seed unto his brother. There were therefore seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and died childless; and the second; and the third took her; and likewise the seven also left no children, and died. Afterward the woman also died. In the resurrection therefore whose wife of them shall she be? for the seven had her to wife.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 4.  
Tuesday.

## OUTLINE.

—in the resurrection—

—as angels—

—the great commandment—

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 22.

- unto them, Ye do err, not knowing the scriptures, nor the power of
- 30 God. For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but are as angels
- 31 in heaven. But as touching the resurrection of the dead, have ye not read that which was spoken unto you by God,
- 32 saying, I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob? God is not the God of the dead, but of
- 33 the living. And when the multitudes heard it, they were astonished at his teaching.
- 34 372 But the Pharisees, when they heard that he had put the Sadducees to silence, gathered themselves together.
- 35 And one of them, a lawyer, asked him a question, tempting him, Master, which is the great commandment in the
- 37 law? And he said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy
- 38 mind. This is the great and first commandment.
- 39 And a second like *unto it* is this, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.
- 40 On these two commandments hangeth the whole law, and the prophets.



## MARK.

## CHAPTER 12.

said unto them, Is it not for this cause that ye err, that ye know not the scriptures, nor the power  
 25 of God? For when they shall rise from the dead, they neither marry, nor are given in marriage; but are as angels in  
 26 heaven. But as touching the dead, that they are raised; have ye not read in the book of Moses, in *the place concerning* the Bush, how God spake unto him, saying, I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the  
 27 God of Jacob? He is not the God of the dead, but of the living: ye do greatly err.

28 And one of the scribes came, and heard them questioning together, and knowing that he had answered them well, asked him, What commandment is the first of  
 29 all? Jesus answered, The first is, Hear, O Israel; The Lord our God, the Lord  
 30 is one: and thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength.  
 31 The second is this, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. There is none other commandment greater than these.

32 373 And the scribe said unto him, Of a truth, Master, thou hast well said that he is one; and there is none other  
 33 but he: and to love him with all the heart, and with all the understanding, and with all the strength, and to love his neighbour as himself, is much more than all whole burnt offerings and sac-  
 34 rifices. And when Jesus saw that he answered

## LUKE.

## CHAPTER 20.

34 And Jesus said unto them, The sons of this world marry, and are given in marriage:  
 35 but they that are accounted worthy to attain to that world, and the resurrection from the dead, neither marry, nor are given in marriage:  
 36 for neither can they die any more: for they are equal unto the angels; and are sons of God, being sons of the resurrec-  
 37 tion. But that the dead are raised, even Moses shewed, in *the place concerning* the Bush, when he calleth the Lord the God Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the  
 38 God of Jacob. Now he is not the God of the dead, but of the living: for all live unto him.

39 And certain of the scribes answering said, Master, thou hast well said.

## JOHN.



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 4.  
Tuesday.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

—What think ye of the Christ?—

—David—calleth him Lord,—

—Beware of the scribes,—

## CHAPTER 22.

- 41 **375** Now while the Pharisees were gathered together, Jesus asked them a question, saying, What think ye of the Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him, *The*
- 43 *son* of David. He saith unto them, How then doth David in the Spirit call him Lord, saying,
- 44 The Lord said unto my Lord,  
Sit thou on my right hand,  
Till I put thine enemies underneath thy feet?
- 45 If David then calleth him Lord, how is he his son?
- 46 And no one was able to answer him a word, neither durst any man from that day forth ask him any more questions.

## CHAPTER 23.

- 1 **376** Then spake Jesus to the multitudes and to his disciples, saying, The scribes and the Pharisees sit on Moses' seat: all things therefore whatsoever they bid you, *these* do and observe: but do not ye after their works; for they say, and do not.
- 4 **377** Yea, they bind heavy burdens and grievous to be borne, and lay them on men's shoulders; but they themselves will not move them with their finger.
- 5 **378** But all their works they do for to be seen of men: for they make broad their phylacteries, and enlarge the borders of *their* garments, and love the chief place at feasts, and the chief seats in the synagogues, and the salutations in the market-places, and to be called of men, Rabbi. But be not ye called Rabbi: for one is your teacher, and all ye are brethren. And
- 9

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN

## CHAPTER 12.

discreetly, he said unto him, Thou art not far from the kingdom of God.

374 And no man after that durst ask him any question.

35 And Jesus answered and said, as he taught in the temple, How say the scribes that the Christ is the son of David? David himself said in the Holy Spirit,

The Lord said unto my Lord,

Sit thou on my right hand, Till I make thine enemies the footstool of thy feet.

37 David himself calleth him Lord; and whence is he his son? And the common people heard him gladly.

## CHAPTER 20.

40 For they durst not any more ask him any question.

41 And he said unto them, How say they that the Christ is David's son.

42 For David himself saith, in the book of Psalms,

The Lord said unto my Lord,

Sit thou on my right hand,

43 Till I make thine enemies the footstool of thy feet.

44 David therefore calleth him Lord, and how is he his son?

45 And in the hearing of all the people he said unto his disciples,

38 And in his teaching he said, Beware of the scribes, which desire to walk in long robes, and to have salutations in the marketplaces, and chief seats in the synagogues, and chief places at feasts:

46 Beware of the scribes, which desire to walk in long robes, and love salutations in the marketplaces, and chief seats in the synagogues, and chief places at feasts;

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 4.  
Tuesday.

## OUTLINE.

—woe unto you—

—hypocrites!—

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 23.

- call no man your father on the earth: for one is your Father, which is in heaven. Neither be ye called masters: for one is your master, *even* the Christ. But he that is greatest among you shall be your servant. And whosoever shall exalt himself shall be humbled; and whosoever shall humble himself shall be exalted.
- 10 13. **379** But woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! because ye shut the kingdom of heaven against men: for ye enter not in yourselves, neither suffer ye them that are entering in to enter.
- 15 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte; and when he is become so, ye make him twofold more a son of hell than yourselves.
- 16 Woe unto you, ye blind guides, which say, Whosoever shall swear by the temple, it is nothing; but whosoever shall swear by the gold of the temple, he is a debtor.
- 17 Ye fools and blind: for whether is greater, the gold, or the temple that hath sanctified the gold?
- 18 And, Whosoever shall swear by the altar, it is nothing; but whosoever shall swear by the gift that is upon it, he is a debtor. Ye blind: for whether is greater, the gift, or the altar that sanctifieth the gift? He therefore that sweareth by the altar, sweareth by it, and by all things thereon. And he that sweareth by the temple, sweareth by it, and by him that dwelleth therein. And he that sweareth by the heaven, sweareth by the throne of God, and by him that sitteth thereon.
- 23 Woe unto you, scribes

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 12.

## CHAPTER 20.

40 they which devour  
widows' houses, and for  
a pretence make long  
prayers; these shall re-  
ceive greater condemna-  
tion.

47 which de-  
vour widows' houses,  
and for a pretence make  
long prayers: these shall  
receive greater condem-  
nation.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 31.

April 4.  
Tuesday.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 23.

- and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye tithe mint and anise and cummin, and have left undone the weightier matters of the law, judgement, and mercy, and faith: but these ye ought to have done, and not to have left the other undone.
- 24 Ye blind guides, which strain out the gnat, and swallow the camel.
- 25 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye cleanse the outside of the cup and of the platter, but within they are full from extortion and excess.
- 26 Thou blind Pharisee, cleanse first the inside of the cup and of the platter, that the outside thereof may become clean also.
- 27 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are like unto whited sepulchres, which outwardly appear beautiful, but inwardly are full of dead men's bones, and of all uncleanness.
- 28 Even so ye also outwardly appear righteous unto men, but inwardly ye are full of hypocrisy and iniquity.
- 29 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye build the sepulchres of the prophets, and garnish the tombs of the righteous,
- 30 and say, If we had been in the days of our fathers, we should not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets.
- 31 Wherefore ye witness to yourselves, that ye are sons of them that slew the prophets.
- 32 Fill ye up then the measure of your fathers. Ye serpents, ye offspring of vipers, how shall ye escape the judgement of hell.
- 380 Therefore, behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes: some of them shall ye kill and crucify; and some of

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 4.  
Tuesday.

## OUTLINE.

O Jerusalem, Jerusalem—!

—how often would I have gathered  
thy children—

—Greeks—

—at the feast:—

—Except a grain of wheat—

—die,—

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 23.

them shall ye scourge in  
your synagogues, and  
persecute from city to  
35 city: that upon you may  
come all the righteous  
blood shed on the earth,  
from the blood of Abel  
the righteous unto the  
blood of Zachariah son  
Barachiah, whom ye slew  
between the sanctuary  
36 and the altar. Verily I  
say unto you, All these  
things shall come upon  
this generation.

37 **381** O Jerusalem, Je-  
rusalem, which killeth the  
prophets, and stoneth  
them that are sent unto  
her! how often would I  
have gathered thy chil-  
dren together, even as a  
hen gathereth her chick-  
ens under her wings, and  
38 ye would not! Behold,  
your house is left unto  
39 you desolate. For I say  
unto you, Ye shall not  
see me henceforth, till ye  
shall say, Blessed is he  
that cometh in the name  
of the Lord.

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 12.

- 20 382 Now there were  
 certain Greeks among  
 those that went up to  
 worship at the feast:  
 21 these therefore came to  
 Philip, which was of  
 Bethsaida of Galilee, and  
 asked him, saying, Sir,  
 we would see Jesus.  
 32 Philip cometh and telleth  
 Andrew: Andrew com-  
 eth, and Philip, and they  
 23 tell Jesus. 383 And  
 Jesus answereth them,  
 saying, The hour is come,  
 that the Son of man  
 should be glorified.  
 24 Verily, verily, I say  
 unto you, Except a  
 grain of wheat fall into  
 the earth and die, it  
 abideth by itself alone;  
 but if it die, it beareth  
 25 much fruit. He that lov-  
 eth his life loseth it; and  
 he that hateth his life in  
 this world shall keep it  
 26 unto life eternal. If any  
 man serve me, let him  
 follow me; and where I  
 am, there shall also my  
 servant be: if any man

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 4.  
Tuesday.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—I—will glorify it—

—if I be lifted up—

While ye have the light, believe on  
the light,—

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 12.

- serve me, him will the
- 27 Father honour. Now is my soul troubled; and what shall I say? Father, save me from this hour. But for this cause came
- 28 I unto this hour. Father, glorify thy name. There came therefore a voice out of heaven, *saying*, I have both glorified it, and will glorify it again.
- 29 The multitude therefore, that stood by, and heard it, said that it had thundered: others said, An angel hath spoken to him.
- 30 Jesus answered and said, This voice hath not come for my sake, but for
- 31 your sakes. Now is the judgement of this world: now shall the prince of this world be cast out.
- 32 And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto myself.
- 33 But this he said, signifying by what manner of
- 34 death he should die. The multitude therefore answered him, We have heard out of the law that the Christ abideth for ever: and how sayest thou, The Son of man must be lifted up? who
- 35 is this Son of man? Jesus therefore said unto them, Yet a little while is the light among you. Walk while ye have the light, that darkness overtake you not: and he that walketh in the darkness knoweth not whither
- 36 he goeth. While ye have the light, believe on the light, that ye may become sons of light. These things spake Jesus, and he departed and hid himself from them.
- 37 384 But though he had done so many signs before them, yet they believed not on him: that the word of Isaiah the prophet might be fulfilled, which he spake,
- Lord, who hath believed our report?  
And to whom hath the arm of the Lord been revealed?

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 4.  
Tuesday.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—even of the rulers many believed  
on him;—

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 12.

- 39 For this cause they could not believe, for that Isaiah said again,
- 40 He hath blinded their eyes, and he hardened their heart;  
Lest they should see with their eyes, and perceive with their heart,  
And I should turn,  
And I should heal them.
- 41 These things said Isaiah, because he saw his glory; and he spake of him.
- 42 **385** Nevertheless even of the rulers many believed on him; but because of the Pharisees they did not confess *it*, lest they should be put out of the synagogue:
- 43 for they loved the glory of men more than the glory of God.
- 44 **386** And Jesus cried and said, He that believeth on me, believeth not on me, but on him that sent me.
- 45 And he that beholdeth me beholdeth him that
- 46 sent me. I am come a light into the world, that whosoever believeth on me may not abide in the
- 47 darkness. And if any man hear my sayings, and keep them not, I judge him not: for I came not to judge the world, but to save the
- 48 world. He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my sayings, hath one that judgeth him: the word that I spake, the same shall judge him in
- 49 the last day. For I spake not from myself; but the Father which sent me, he hath given me a commandment, what I should say, and what I should speak.
- 50 And I know that his commandment is life eternal: the things therefore which I speak, even as the Father hath said unto me, so I speak.



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 4.  
Tuesday.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—a poor widow,—cast in two mites,—

the buildings of the temple.

— when shall these things be?—

# CHAPTER 24.

- 1 **388** And Jesus went out from the temple, and was going on his way; and his disciples came to him to shew him the buildings of the temple.
- 2 But he answered and said unto them, See ye not all these things? verily I say unto you, There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.
- 3 **389** And as he sat on the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what *shall be* the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world?
- 4 And Jesus answered and said unto them, Take heed that no man lead you astray. For
- 5 many shall come in my name, saying, I am the Christ; and shall lead
- 6 many astray. And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for *these things* must needs come to pass; but
- 7 the end is not yet. For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines

## MARK.

## CHAPTER 12.

41 **387** And he sat down over against the treasury, and beheld how the multitude cast money into the treasury: and many that were rich cast  
 42 in much. And there came a poor widow, and she cast in two mites, which  
 43 make a farthing. And he called unto him his disciples, and said unto them, Verily I say unto you, This poor widow cast in more than all they which are casting into  
 44 the treasury: for they all did cast in of their superfluity; but she of her want did cast in all that she had, *even* all her living.

## CHAPTER 13.

1 And as he went forth out of the temple, one of his disciples saith unto him, Master, behold, what manner of stones and what manner of  
 2 buildings! And Jesus said unto him, Seest thou these great buildings? there shall not be left here one stone upon another, which shall not be thrown down.

3 And as he sat on the mount of Olives over against the temple, Peter and James and John and Andrew asked him privately, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what *shall be* the sign when these things are all about to be accomplished? And Jesus began to say unto them, Take heed that no man lead you astray. Many shall come in my name, saying, I am *he*; and shall lead many astray.  
 7 And when ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars, be not troubled: *these things* must needs come to pass; but the end is not yet. For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: there

## LUKE.

## CHAPTER 21.

1 And he looked up, and saw the rich men that were casting their gifts  
 2 into the treasury. And he saw a certain poor widow casting in thither  
 3 two mites. And he said, Of a truth I say unto you, This poor widow cast in more than they  
 4 all: for all these did of their superfluity cast in unto the gifts: but she of her want did cast in all the living that she had.

5 And as some spake of the temple, how it was adorned with goodly stones and offerings, he said, As for these things which ye behold, the days will come, in which there will not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

7 And they asked him, saying, Master, when therefore shall these things be? and what *shall be* the sign when these things are about to come to pass?  
 8 And he said, Take heed that ye be not led astray: for many shall come in my name, saying, I am *he*; and, The time is at hand: go ye not after them. And when ye shall hear of wars and tumults, be not terrified: for these things must needs come to pass first; but the end is not immediately.  
 10 Then said he unto them, Nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be great earthquakes, and in divers places famines and

## JOHN.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 4.  
Tuesday.

OUTLINE.

—this gospel—shall be preached in  
the whole world—

MATTHEW.

CHAPTER 24.

8 and earthquakes in divers places. But all these things are the beginning of travail.

9       390 Then shall they deliver you up unto tribulation, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all the nations  
10 for my name's sake. And then shall many stumble, and shall deliver up one another, and shall hate  
11 one another. Any many false prophets shall arise, and shall lead many  
12 astray. And because iniquity shall be multiplied, the love of the many  
13 shall wax cold. But he that endureth to the end, the same shall be saved.  
14 And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in the whole world for a testimony unto all the nations; and then shall the end come.

15 391 When therefore ye see the abomination of desolation, which was spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing in the holy place (let him that readeth understand),  
16 then let them that are in Judæa flee unto the  
17 mountains: let him that is on the housetop not go down to take out the things that are in his  
18 house: and let him that is in the field not return back to take his cloke.  
19 But woe unto them that are with child and to them that give suck in  
20 those days! And pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on  
21 a sabbath: for then shall be great tribulation, such as hath not been from the beginning of the world until now, no, nor  
22 ever shall be. And except those days had been

## MARK.

## CHAPTER 13.

shall be earthquakes in divers places; there shall be famines: these things are the beginning of travail.

- 9 But take ye heed to yourselves: for they shall deliver you up to councils; and in synagogues shall ye be beaten; and before governors and kings shall ye stand for my sake, for a testimony unto them.
- 10 And the gospel must first be preached unto all the
- 11 nations. And when they lead you *to judgement*, and deliver you up, be not anxious beforehand what ye shall speak: but whatsoever shall be given you in that hour, that speak ye: for it is not ye that speak, but the Holy
- 12 Ghost. And brother shall deliver up brother to death, and the father his child; and children shall rise up against parents, and cause them to
- 13 be put to death. And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: but he that endureth to the end, the same shall be saved.
- 14 But when ye see the abomination of desolation standing where he ought not (let him that readeth understand), then let them that are in Judæa flee unto the
- 15 mountains: and let him that is on the housetop not go down, nor enter in, to take anything out
- 16 of his house: and let him that is in the field not return back to take
- 17 his cloke. But woe unto them that are with child and to them that give
- 18 suck in those days! And pray ye that it be not in
- 19 the winter. For those days shall be tribulation, such as there hath not been the like from the beginning of the creation which God created until now,
- 20 and never shall be. And except the Lord had shortened the days, no flesh would have been

## LUKE.

## CHAPTER 21.

pestilences; and there shall be terrors and great signs from heaven.

- 12 But before all these things, they shall lay their hands on you, and shall persecute you, delivering you up to the synagogues and prisons, bringing you before kings and governors
- 13 for my name's sake. It shall turn unto you for a
- 14 testimony. Settle it therefore in your hearts, not to meditate before-
- 15 hand how to answer: for I will give you a mouth and wisdom, which all your adversaries shall not be able to withstand
- 16 or to gainsay. But ye shall be delivered up even by parents, and brethren, and kinsfolk, and friends; and *some* of you shall they cause to be put
- 17 to death. And ye shall be hated of all men
- 18 for my name's sake. And not a hair of your head shall perish. In your
- 19 patience ye shall win your souls.
- 20 But when ye see Jerusalem compassed with armies, then know that her desolation is at
- 21 hand. Then let them that are in Judæa flee unto the mountains; and let them that are in the midst of her depart out; and let not them that are in the country enter
- 22 therein. For these are days of vengeance, that all things which are writ-
- 23 ten may be fulfilled. Woe unto them that are with child and to them that give suck in those days! for there shall be great distress upon the land, and wrath unto this peo-
- 24 ple. And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led captive into all the nations: and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled.

## JOHN.





## MARK.

## CHAPTER 13.

saved: but for the elect's sake, whom he chose, he shortened the days.

21 And then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is the Christ; or, Lo, there;

22 believe *it* not: for there shall arise false Christs and false prophets, and shall shew signs and wonders, that they may lead astray, if possible,

23 the elect. But take ye heed: behold, I have told you all things beforehand.

24 But in those days, after that tribulation, the sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall be falling from heaven, and the powers that are in the heavens shall be shaken. And then shall they see the Son of man coming in clouds with great power and glory. And then shall he send forth the angels, and shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the uttermost part of the earth to the uttermost part of heaven.

## LUKE.

## CHAPTER 21.

25 And there shall be signs in sun and moon and stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, in perplexity for the roaring of the sea and the billows; men fainting for fear, and for expectation of the things which are coming on the world: for the powers of the heavens shall be shaken.

27 And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory. But when these things begin to come to pass, look up, and lift up your heads; because your redemption draweth nigh.

## JOHN.



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 4.  
Tuesday.

## OUTLINE.

—from the fig tree learn her parable:—

—of that day and hour knoweth no  
one,—

Watch therefore:—

—wise servant,—

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 24.

32 Now from the fig tree learn her parable: when her branch is now become tender, and putteth forth its leaves, ye know that the summer is nigh; 33 even so ye also, when ye see all these things, know ye that he is nigh, *even* 34 at the doors. Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all these things 35 be accomplished. Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.

36 394 But of that day and hour knoweth no one, not even the angels of heaven, neither the Son, but the Father only. 37 395 And as *were* the days of Noah, so shall be the coming of the Son 38 of man. For as in those days which were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noah entered into the 39 ark, and they knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall be the coming of 40 the Son of man. Then shall two men be in the field; one is taken, and 41 one is left: two women *shall be* grinding at the mill; one is taken, and one is left.

42 396 Watch therefore: for ye know not on what day your Lord cometh.

43 397 But know this, that if the master of the house had known in what watch the thief was coming, he would have watched, and and would not have suffered his house to be 44 broken through. Therefore be ye also ready: for in an hour that ye think not the Son of man 45 cometh. Who then is the faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath set over his household,

## MARK.

## CHAPTER 13.

- 28 Now from the fig tree learn her parable: when her branch is now become tender, and putteth forth its leaves, ye know that the summer is nigh; 29 even so ye also, when ye see these things coming to pass, know ye that he is nigh, *even at the doors*. 30 Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, until all these things be accomplished. 31 Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away. 32 But of that day or that hour knoweth no one, not even the angels in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father.

- 33 Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye know not when the time is.

- 34 *It is as when a man, sojourning in another country, having left his house, and given author-*

## LUKE.

## CHAPTER 21.

- 29 And he spake to them a parable: Behold the fig tree, and all the trees: 30 when they now shoot forth, ye see it and know of your own selves that the summer is now nigh. 31 Even so ye also, when ye see these things coming to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh. 32 Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all things 33 be accomplished. Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 4.  
Tuesday.

OUTLINE.

—evil servant—

—ten virgins,—

MATTHEW.

CHAPTER 24.

to give them their food in  
due season?

- 46                   398 Blessed  
is that servant, whom  
his lord when he cometh  
shall find so doing.  
47 Verily I say unto you,  
that he will set him  
over all that he hath.  
48 But if that evil servant  
shall say in his heart,  
49 My lord tarrieth; and  
shall begin to beat his  
fellow servants, and  
shall eat and drink with  
50 the drunken; the lord of  
that servant shall come  
in a day when he expect-  
eth not, and in an hour  
when he knoweth not,  
51 and shall cut him  
asunder, and appoint his  
portion with the hypo-  
crites: there shall be the  
weeping and gnashing of  
teeth.

CHAPTER 25.

- 1   399 Then shall the king-  
dom of heaven be likened  
unto ten virgins, which  
took their lamps, and  
went forth to meet the  
2   bridegroom. And five of  
them were foolish, and  
3   five were wise. For the  
foolish, when they took  
their lamps, took no oil  
4   with them: but the wise  
took oil in their vessels  
5   with their lamps. Now  
while the bridegroom  
tarried, they all slum-  
6   bered and slept. But at  
midnight there is a cry,  
Behold, the bridegroom!  
Come ye forth to meet  
7   him. Then all those  
virgins arose, and  
trimmed their lamps.  
8   And the foolish said unto  
the wise, Give us of your  
oil; for our lamps are  
9   going out. But the wise  
answered, saying, Perad-  
venture there will not be  
enough for us and you:  
go ye rather to them that  
sell, and buy for your-  
10   selves. And while they  
went away to buy, the

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 13.

ity to his servants, to each one his work, commanded also the porter to watch.

## CHAPTER 21.

35 Watch therefore: for ye know not when the lord of the house cometh, whether at even, or at midnight, or at cockcrow, or in  
36 the morning; lest coming suddenly he find you  
37 sleeping. And what I say unto you I say unto all, Watch.

34 But take heed to yourselves, lest haply your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of this life, and that day come on you suddenly as  
35 a snare: for so shall it come upon all them that dwell on the face of all  
36 the earth. But watch ye at every season, making supplication, that ye may prevail to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of man.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 4.  
Tuesday.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 25.

- 10 bridegroom came; and  
 they that were ready  
 went in with him to the  
 marriage feast: and the  
 11 door was shut. After-  
 ward come also the other  
 virgins, saying, Lord,  
 12 Lord, open to us. But  
 he answered and said,  
 Verily I say unto you, I  
 13 know you not. Watch  
 therefore, for ye know  
 not the day nor the hour.  
 14 400 For *it is as when*  
 a man, going into an-  
 other country, called his  
 own servants, and de-  
 livered unto them his  
 15 goods. And unto one he  
 gave five talents, to an-  
 other two, to another  
 one; to each according  
 to his several ability;  
 and he went on his jour-  
 16 ney. Straightway he  
 that received the five tal-  
 ents went and traded  
 with them, and made  
 17 other five talents. In  
 like manner he also that  
*received* the two gained  
 18 other two. But he that  
 received the one went  
 away and digged in the  
 earth, and hid his lord's  
 19 money. Now after a long  
 time the lord of those  
 servants cometh, and  
 maketh a reckoning with  
 20 them. And he that re-  
 ceived the five talents  
 came and brought other  
 five talents, saying,  
 Lord, thou deliveredst  
 unto me five talents:  
 lo, I have gained other  
 21 five talents. His lord  
 said unto him, Well  
 done, good and faithful  
 servant: thou hast been  
 faithful over a few things,  
 I will set thee over many  
 things: enter thou into  
 22 the joy of thy lord. And  
 he also that *received* the  
 two talents came and  
 said, Lord, thou deliv-  
 eredst unto me two tal-  
 ents: lo, I have gained  
 23 other two talents. His  
 lord said unto him, Well  
 done, good and faithful  
 servant; thou hast been  
 faithful over a few

—Well done, good and faithful ser-  
vant;—



MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 4.  
Tuesday.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 25.

- things, I will set thee over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy
- 24 lord. And he also that had received the one talent came and said, Lord, I knew thee that thou art a hard man, reaping where thou didst not sow, and gathering where thou didst not scatter:
- 25 and I was afraid, and went away and hid thy talent in the earth: lo, thou hast
- 26 thine own. But his lord answered and said unto him, thou wicked and slothful servant, thou knewest that I reap where I sowed not, and gather where I did not
- 27 scatter; thou oughtest therefore to have put my money to the bankers, and at my coming I should have received back mine
- 28 own with interest. Take ye away therefore the talent from him, and give it unto him that hath the
- 29 ten talents. For unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but from him that hath not, even that which he hath shall
- 30 be taken away. And cast ye out the unprofitable servant into the outer darkness: there shall be the weeping and gnashing of teeth.
- 31 401 But when the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the angels with him, then shall he sit on the throne of his
- 32 glory: and before him shall be gathered all the nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as the shepherd separateth the sheep from
- 33 the goats: and he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on
- 34 the left. Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world:
- 35 for I was an hungred,

—when the Son of man shall come—

—the sheep—  
—the goats:—

MARK.

## LUKE. 7. 6.

JOHN.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 4.  
Tuesday.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 25.

and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in; naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me. Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, and fed thee? or athirst, and gave thee drink? And when saw we thee a stranger, and took thee in? or naked, and clothed thee? And when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee? And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye did it unto one of these my brethren, *even* these least, ye did it unto me. Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into the eternal fire which is prepared for the devil and his angels: for I was an hungred, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me not in; naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not. Then shall they also answer, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee? Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye did it not unto one of these least, ye did it not unto me. And these shall go away into eternal punishment: but the righteous into eternal life.

MARK.

## LUKE.

JOHN.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 4.  
Tuesday.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

—*the feast of the passover*—

## CHAPTER 26.

- 1 403 And it came to pass,  
when Jesus had finished  
all these words, he said  
2 unto his disciples, Ye  
know that after two days  
the passover cometh, and  
the Son of man is deliv-  
ered up to be crucified.  
3 Then were gathered to-  
gether the chief priests,  
and the elders of the  
people, unto the court of  
the high priest, who was  
4 called Caiaphas; and they  
took counsel together  
that they might take  
Jesus by subtilty,  
5 and kill him. But  
they said, Not during the  
feast, lest a tumult arise  
among the people.  
14 404 Then one of the  
twelve, who was called  
Judas Iscariot, went un-  
to the chief priests,  
and said, What are ye  
willing to give me, and I  
will deliver him unto you?  
And they weighed unto  
him thirty pieces of sil-  
16 ver. And from that time  
he sought opportunity to  
deliver him *unto them*.

—Jesus—

—loved—unto the end.

April 6.  
Thursday.—Peter and John,—make ready the  
passover,—

- 17 406 Now on the first  
*day* of unleavened bread  
the disciples came to Je-  
sus, saying, Where wilt  
thou that we make ready  
for thee to eat the pass-  
18 over? And he said, Go

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 21.

- 37 402 And every day he was teaching in the temple; and every night he went out, and lodged in the mount that is called  
 38 *the mount* of Olives. And all the people came early in the morning to him in the temple, to hear him.

## CHAPTER 14.

- 1 Now after two days was *the feast of* the passover and the unleavened bread: and the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might take him with subtilty, and kill him: for they said, Not during the feast, lest haply there shall be a tumult of the people.

- 10 And Judas Iscariot, he that was one of the twelve, went away unto the chief priests, that he might deliver him unto them.  
 11 And they, when they heard it, were glad, and promised to give him money. And he sought how he might conveniently deliver him *unto them*.

- 12 And on the first day of unleavened bread, when they sacrificed the passover, his disciples say unto him, Where wilt thou that we go and make ready that thou

## CHAPTER 22.

- 1 Now the feast of unleavened bread drew nigh, which is called the  
 2 Passover. And the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might put him to death; for they feared the people.

- 3 And Satan entered into Judas who was called Iscariot, being of the number of the twelve. And he went away, and communed with the chief priests and captains, how he might deliver him unto them. And they were glad, and covenanted to give him money.  
 5 And he consented, and sought opportunity to deliver him unto them in the absence of the multitude.

## CHAPTER 13.

- 1 405 Now before the feast of the passover, Jesus knowing that his hour was come that he should depart out of this world unto the father, having loved his own which were in the world, he loved them unto the end.

- 7 And the day of unleavened bread came, on which the passover must  
 8 be sacrificed. And he sent Peter and John, saying, Go and make ready for us the passover, that



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 6.  
Thursday.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 26.

into the city to such a man, and say unto him, The Master saith, My time is at hand; I keep the passover at thy house with my disciples.  
19 And the disciples did as Jesus appointed them; and they made ready the passover.

—a large upper room—

20 **407** Now when even was come, he was sitting at meat with the twelve disciples;

—a contention—which—is accounted  
—greatest.

—With desire—to eat this passover—

## MARK.

## CHAPTER 14.

mayest eat the passover?  
 13 And he sendeth two of his disciples, and saith unto them, Go into the city, and there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher  
 14 of water: follow him; and wheresoever he shall enter in, say to the goodman of the house, The Master saith, Where is my guest-chamber, where I shall eat the passover  
 15 with my disciples? And he will himself shew you a large upper room furnished *and* ready: and there make ready for us.  
 16 And the disciples went forth, and came into the city, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.  
 17 And when it was evening he cometh with the twelve.

## LUKE.

## CHAPTER 22.

9 we may eat. And they said unto him, Where wilt thou that we make  
 10 ready? And he said unto them, Behold, when ye are entered into the city, there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of water; follow him into the house whereinto he  
 11 goeth. And ye shall say unto the goodman of the house, The Master saith unto thee, Where is the guest-chamber, where I shall eat the passover  
 12 with my disciples? And he will shew you a large upper room furnished:  
 13 there make ready. And they went, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.  
 14 And when the hour was come, he sat down, and the apostles with him.

24 408 And there arose also a contention among them, which of them is accounted to be greatest.  
 25 And he said unto them, The kings of the Gentiles have lordship over them; and they that have authority over them are called Benefactors. But ye *shall not be so*: but he that is the greater among you, let him become as the younger; and he that is chief, as  
 27 he that doth serve. For whether is greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? is not he that sitteth at meat? but I am in the midst of you as he that serveth.  
 28 But ye are they which have continued with me  
 29 in my temptations; and I appoint unto you a kingdom, even as my Father appointed unto me, that ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom; and ye shall sit on thrones judging the twelve tribes of Israel.  
 15 409 And he said unto them, With desire I have desired to eat this pass-

## JOHN.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 6.  
Thursday.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—no more drink of the fruit of the  
vine,—

—If I wash thee not,—

CHAPTER 26.

29 411 But I say unto you.  
I will not drink hence-  
forth of this fruit of the  
vine, until that day when  
I drink it new with you  
in my Fa her's kingdom.

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 22.

over with you before I  
16 suffer: for I say unto  
you, I will not eat it, until  
it be fulfilled in the king-  
dom of God.

17 410 And  
he received a cup, and  
when he had given thanks,  
he said, Take this, and  
divide it among your-  
selves:

## CHAPTER 14.

25 V. rily I say unto you, I  
will no more drink of the  
fruit of the vine, until  
that day when I drink it  
new in the kingdom of  
God.

18 for I say unto  
you, I will not drink from  
henceforth of the fruit of  
the vine, until the king-  
dom of God shall come.

## CHAPTER 13.

2 412 And during sup-  
per, the devil having  
already put into the heart  
of Judas Iscariot, Si-  
mon's son, to betray him,  
3 Jesus, knowing that the  
Father had given all  
things into his hands,  
and that he came forth  
4 from God, and goeth un-  
to God, riseth from sup-  
per, and layeth aside his  
garments; and he took a  
towel, and girded him-  
5 self. Then he poureth  
water into the bason, and  
began to wash the disci-  
ples' feet, and to wipe  
them with the towel  
wherewith he was girded.  
6 So he cometh to Simon  
Peter. He saith unto  
him, Lord, dost thou  
7 wash my feet? Jesus an-  
swered and said unto him,  
What I do thou knowest  
not now; but thou  
shalt understand here-  
8 after. Peter saith unto  
him, Thou shalt never  
wash my feet. Jesus an-  
swered him, If I wash thee  
not, thou hast no part  
9 with me. Simon Peter  
saith unto him, Lord, not  
my feet only, but also my  
hands and my head.  
10 Jesus saith to him, He  
that is bathed needeth  
not save to wash his feet,  
but is clean every whit:  
and ye are clean, but not  
11 all. For he knew him  
that should betray him;  
therefore said he, Ye are  
not all clean.  
12 So when he had washed  
their feet, and taken his

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 6.  
Thursday.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

—A servant is not greater than his  
lord;—

—One of you shall betray me,—

—Is it I,—

## CHAPTER 26.

21 **413** and as they were  
eating, he said, Verily I  
say unto you, that one of  
you shall betray me.

24 The Son of man goeth,  
even as it is written of  
him: but woe unto that  
man through whom the  
Son of man is betrayed!  
good were it for that  
man if he had not been  
born.

22 And they were ex-  
ceeding sorrowful, and  
began to say unto him  
every one, Is it I, Lord?



## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 13.

garments, and sat down again, he said unto them, Know ye what I have  
 13 done to you? Ye call me, Master, and, Lord: and ye say well; for so I  
 14 am. If I then, the Lord and the Master, have washed your feet, ye also ought to wash one  
 15 another's feet. For I have given you an example, that ye also should do as I have done to you.  
 16 Verily, verily, I say unto you, A servant is not greater than his lord; neither one that is sent greater than he that sent  
 17 him. If ye know these things, blessed are ye if ye do them.

18 I speak not of you all: I know whom I have chosen: but that the scripture may be fulfilled, He that eateth my bread lifted up his heel  
 19 against me. From henceforth I tell you before it come to pass, that, when it is come to pass, ye may believe that I am *he*.  
 20 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that receiveth whomsoever I send receiveth me; and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me.

21 414 When Jesus had thus said, he was troubled in the spirit, and testified, and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me. The disciples looked one on another, doubting of whom he  
 22 spake. There was at the table reclining in Jesus' bosom one of his disciples, whom Jesus loved.  
 24 Simon Peter therefore beckoneth to him, and saith unto him, Tell *us* who it is of whom he

## CHAPTER 14.

18 And as they sat and were eating, Jesus said, Verily I say unto you, One of you shall betray me, *even* he that eateth with me.

21 For the Son of man goeth, *even* as it is written of him: but woe unto that man through whom the Son of man is betrayed! good were it for that man if he had not been born.

19 They began to be sorrowful, and to say unto him one by one, Is it I?

## CHAPTER 22.

21 But behold, the hand of him that betrayeth me is with me on the table.  
 22 For the Son of man indeed goeth, as it hath been determined: but woe unto that man through whom he is betrayed!

23 And they began to question among themselves, which of them it was that should do this thing.



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 6.  
Thursday.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 26.

23 And he answered and said, He that dipped his hand with me in the dish, the same shall betray me.

25 And Judas, which betrayed him, answered and said, Is it I, Rabbi? He saith unto him, Thou hast said.

—and it was night.

—love one another;—

—Jesus took bread,—

26 416 And as they were eating, Jesus took bread, and blessed, and brake it; and he gave to the disciples, and said, Take, eat; this is my body. And he took a

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 14.

- 20 And he said unto them,  
It is one of the twelve,  
he that dippeth with me  
in the dish.

## CHAPTER 13.

- 25 speaketh. He leaning  
back, as he was, on  
Jesus' breast, saith unto  
him, Lord, who is it?  
26 Jesus therefore answer-  
eth, He it is, for whom I  
shall dip the sop, and  
give it him. So when he  
had dipped the sop, he  
taketh and giveth it to  
Judas, the son of Simon  
27 Iscariot. And after the  
sop, then entered Satan  
into him. Jesus there-  
fore saith unto him, That  
thou doest, do quickly.  
28 Now no man at the table  
knew for what intent he  
spake this unto him.  
29 For some thought, be-  
cause Judas had the bag,  
that Jesus said unto him,  
Buy what things we have  
need of for the feast; or,  
that he should give some-  
thing to the poor. He  
then having received the  
sop went out straight-  
way: and it was night.  
31 415 When therefore he  
was gone out, Jesus saith,  
Now is the Son of man  
glorified, and God is  
32 glorified in him; and God  
shall glorify him in him-  
self, and straightway  
33 shall he glorify him. Lit-  
tle children, yet a little  
while I am with you. Ye  
shall seek me: and as I  
said unto the Jews,  
Whither I go, ye cannot  
come; so now I say unto  
34 you. A new command-  
ment I give unto you,  
that ye love one another;  
even as I have loved you,  
that ye also love one an-  
35 other. By this shall all  
men know that ye are my  
disciples, if ye have love  
one to another.

## I CORINTHIANS.

## CHAPTER 22.

## CHAPTER 2.

- 22 And as they were eating,  
he took bread, and when  
he had blessed, he brake  
it, and gave to them, and  
said, Take ye: this is my  
23 body. And he took a cup,  
and when he had given  
19 And he took bread, and  
when he had given  
thanks, he brake it, and  
gave to them, saying,  
This is my body which  
is given for you: this do  
in remembrance of me.  
23 For I received of the  
Lord that which also I  
delivered unto you, how  
that the Lord Jesus in  
the night in which he  
was betrayed took bread;  
24 and when he had given

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 6.  
Thursday.

## OUTLINE.

—also the cup,—

I will go before you into Galilee.

—Satan asked to have you,—

—before the cock crow,

—lacked ye anything?

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 26.

cup, and gave thanks, and gave to them, saying,  
28 Drink ye all of it; for this is my blood of the covenant, which is shed for many unto remission of sins.

31 417 Then saith Jesus unto them, All ye shall be offended in me this night: for it is written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep of the flock shall be scattered abroad.  
32 But after I am raised up, I will go before you into Galilee.

33 But Peter answered and said unto him, If all shall be offended in thee, I will  
34 never be offended. Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, that this night, before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me  
35 thrice. Peter saith unto him, Even if I must die with thee, yet will I not deny thee. Likewise also said all the disciples.

## MARK.

## CHAPTER 14.

thanks, he gave to them: and they all drank of it.  
 24 And he said unto them, This is my blood of the covenant, which is shed for many.

27 And Jesus saith unto them, All ye shall be offended: for it is written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered abroad.  
 28 Howbeit, after I am raised up, I will go before you into Galilee.

29 But Peter said unto him, Although all shall be offended, yet will not I.  
 30 And Jesus saith unto him, Verily I say unto thee, that thou to-day, *even* this night, before the cock crow twice, 31 shalt deny me thrice. But he spake exceedingly vehemently, If I must die with thee, I will not deny thee. And in like manner also said they all.

## LUKE.

## CHAPTER 22.

20 And the cup in like manner after supper, saying, This cup is the new covenant in my blood, *even* that which is poured out for you.

31 419 Simon, Simon, behold, Satan asked to have you, that he might sift you as wheat; but I made supplication for thee, that thy faith fail not: and do thou, when once thou hast turned again, stablish thy brethren.  
 33 And he said unto him, Lord, with thee I am ready to go both to prison and to death. And he said, I tell thee, Peter, the cock shall not crow this day, until thou shalt thrice deny that thou knowest me.

35 And he said unto them, When I sent you forth without purse, and wallet, and shoes, lacked ye anything? And they said,  
 36 Nothing. And he said unto them, But now, he that hath a purse, let him take it, and likewise a wallet: and he that hath none, let him sell his cloke, and buy a sword. For I say unto you, that this which is

## I CORINTHIANS.

## CHAPTER 2.

thanks, he brake it, and said, This is my body, which is for you: this do in remembrance of me.  
 25 In like manner also the cup, after supper, saying, This cup is the new covenant in my blood: this do, as oft as ye drink it, in remembrance of me.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 13.

36 418 Simon Peter saith unto him, Lord, whither goest thou? Jesus answered, Whither I go, thou canst not follow me now; but thou shalt follow afterwards.

37. Peter saith unto him, Lord, why cannot I follow thee even now? I will lay down my life for thee. Jesus answereth, Wilt thou lay down thy life me? Verily, verily, I say unto thee, The cock shall not crow, till thou hast denied me thrice.



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 6.  
Thursday.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

Let not your heart be troubled:—

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 22.

written must be fulfilled in me, And he was reckoned with transgressors: for that which concerneth me hath fulfilment.  
 38 And they said, Lord, behold, here are two swords. And he said unto them, It is enough.

## CHAPTER 14.

1 420 Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me. In my Father's house are many mansions; if it were not so, I would have told you; for I go to prepare a place for you. And if I go and prepare a place for you, I come again, and will receive you unto myself; that where I am, *there* ye may be also.  
 4 And whither I go, ye know the way. Thomas saith unto him, Lord, we know not whither thou goest; how know we the way? Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, and the truth, and the life: no one cometh unto the Father, but by me. If ye had known me, ye would have known my Father also: from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him. Philip saith unto him, Lord, shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us. Jesus saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and dost thou not know me, Philip? he that hath seen me hath seen the Father; how sayest thou. Shew us the Father? Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I say unto you I speak not from myself: but the Father abiding in me doeth his works. Believe me that I am in the Father, and the Father in me: or else believe me for the very works' sake.  
 12 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater *works* than these



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 6.  
Thursday.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

If ye love me,—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 14.

- shall he do, because I go  
 13 unto the Father. And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may  
 14 be glorified in the Son. If ye shall ask me anything in my name, that will I do.  
 15 421 If ye love me, ye will keep my command-  
 16 ments. And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may be  
 17 with you forever, *even* the Spirit of truth: whom the world cannot receive; for it be-  
 holdeth him not, neither knoweth him; ye know  
 18 him; for he abideth with you, and shall be in you.  
 19 I will not leave you desolate: I come unto you. Yet a little while, and the world beholdeth me  
 no more; but ye behold me: because I live,  
 20 ye shall live also. In that day ye shall know that I am in my Father, and ye  
 21 in me, and I in you. He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me:  
 and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest  
 22 myself unto him. Judas (not Iscariot) saith unto him, Lord, what is come to pass that thou wilt  
 manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the world?  
 23 Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my word: and my Father  
 will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with  
 24 him. He that loveth me not keepeth not my words: and the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's who sent me.  
 25 These things have I spoken unto you, while  
 26 yet abiding with you. But the Comforter, *even* the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in my

PROBABLE  
TIME.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

A. D. 30.

April 6.

Thursday.

Peace I leave with you;—

I am the true vine,—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 14.

- name, he shall teach you all things, and bring to your remembrance all that I said unto you.
- 27 Peace I leave with you; my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it
- 28 be fearful. Ye heard how I said to you, I go away, and I come unto you. If ye loved me, ye would have rejoiced, because I go unto the Father: for the Father is
- 29 greater than I. And now I have told you before it come to pass, that, when it is come to pass, ye
- 30 may believe. I will no more speak much with you, for the prince of the world cometh: and he
- 31 hath nothing in me; but that the world may know that I love the Father, and as the Father gave me commandment, even so I do. Arise, let us go hence.

## CHAPTER 15.

- 1 422 I am the true vine, and my Father is the
- 2 husbandman. Every branch in me that beareth not fruit, he taketh it away: and every *branch* that beareth fruit, he cleanseth it, that it may
- 3 bear more fruit. Already ye are clean because of the word which I have
- 4 spoken unto you. Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; so neither can ye, except ye
- 5 abide in me. I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same beareth much fruit: for apart from me ye can do
- 6 nothing. If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and they gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are

PROBABLE  
TIME.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

A. D. 30.

April 6.  
Thursday.

If ye abide in me,—

Ye are my friends,—

MARK

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 15.

- 7 burned. If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ask whatsoever ye will, and it shall be done unto you. Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; and so shall ye be my disciples. Even as the Father hath loved me, I also have loved you: abide ye in my love. If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love. These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy may be in you, and *that* your joy may be fulfilled. This is my commandment, that ye love one another, even as I have loved you. Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends. Ye are my friends, if ye do the things which I command you. No longer do I call you servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth: but I have called you friends; for all things that I heard from my Father I have made known unto you. Ye did not choose me, but I chose you, and appointed you, that ye should go and bear fruit, and *that* your fruit should abide: that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you.
- 17 These things I command you, that ye may love one another. If the world hateth you, ye know that it hath hated me before *it hated* you. If ye were of the world, the world would love its own: but because ye are not of the world, but I chose you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you. Remember the word that I said unto you, A servant is not greater than his lord. If they persecuted me, the will



PROBABLE  
TIME.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

A. D. 30.

April 6.  
Thursday.

But when the Comforter is come,—

—these things have I spoken unto  
you, —

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 15.

- also persecute you; if they kept my word, they
- 21 will keep yours also. But all these things will they do unto you for my name's sake, because they know not him that
- 22 sent me. If I had not come and spoken unto them, they had not had sin: but now they have no excuse for their sin.
- 23 He that hateth me hateth
- 24 my Father also. If I had not done among them the works which none other did, they had not had sin: but now have they both seen and hated both me and my
- 25 Father. But *this cometh to pass*, that the word may be fulfilled that is written in their law. They hated me without a
- 26 cause. But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, *even* the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall bear witness of me:
- 27 and ye also bear witness, because ye have been with me from the beginning.

## CHAPTER 16.

- 1 423 These things have I spoken unto you, that ye should not be made to
- 2 stumble. They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the hour cometh, that whosoever killeth you shall think that he offereth service
- 3 unto God. And these things will they do, because they have not known the Father, nor
- 4 me. But these things have I spoken unto you, that when their hour is come, ye may remember them, how that I told you. And these things I said not unto you from the beginning, because I
- 5 was with you. But now I go unto him that sent me; and none of you asketh me, Whither goest
- 6 thou? But because I

PROBABLE  
TIME.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

A. D. 30.

April 6.  
Thursday.

A little while,—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 16.

- have spoken these things unto you, sorrow hath filled your heart. Nevertheless I tell you the
- 7 truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I go, I will send him unto you.
- 8 And he, when he is come, will convict the world in respect of sin, and of righteousness, and of
- 9 judgement: of sin, because they believe not on
- 10 me; of righteousness, because I go to the Father, and ye behold
- 11 me no more; of judgement, because the prince of this world hath been
- 12 judged. I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them
- 13 now. Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he shall guide you into all the truth: for he shall not speak from himself; but what things soever he shall hear, *these* shall he speak: and he shall declare unto you *the things that are to come*.
- 14 He shall glorify me: for he shall take of mine, and shall declare *it* unto
- 15 you. All things whatsoever the Father hath are mine: therefore said I, that he taketh of mine, and shall declare *it* unto
- 16 you. A little while, and ye behold me no more; and again a little while, and ye shall see me.
- 17 *Some* of his disciples therefore said one to another, What is this that he saith unto us, A little while, and ye behold me not; and again a little while, and ye shall see me: and, Because I go to the Father? They said therefore, What is this that he saith, A little while? We know not
- 19 what he saith. Jesus perceived that they were desirous to ask him, and he said unto them, Do ye inquire among yourselves

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 6.  
Thursday.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

—the Father himself loveth you,—

MARK

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 16.

concerning this, that I said, A little while, and ye behold me not, and again a little while, and  
20 ye shall see me? Verily, verily, I say unto you, that ye shall weep and lament, but the world shall rejoice: ye shall be sorrowful, but your sorrow shall be turned into  
21 joy. A woman when she is in travail has sorrow, because her hour is come: but when she is delivered of the child, she remembereth no more the anguish, for the joy that a man is born into the  
22 world. And ye therefore now have sorrow: but I will see you again, and your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no one tak-  
23 eth away from you. And in that day ye shall ask me nothing. Verily, verily, I say unto you, If ye shall ask anything of the Father, he will give it  
24 you in my name. Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my name: ask, and ye shall receive, that your joy may be fulfilled.  
25 These things have I spoken unto you in proverbs: the hour cometh, when I shall no more speak unto you in proverbs, but shall tell you  
26 plainly of the Father. In that day ye shall ask in my name: and I say not unto you, that I will pray the Father for you;  
27 for the Father himself loveth you, because ye have loved me, and have believed that I came  
28 forth from the Father. I came out from the Father, and am come into the world: again, I leave the world, and go unto the  
29 Father. His disciples say, Lo, now speakest thou plainly, and speak-  
30 est no proverb. Now know we that thou knowest all things, and needest not that any man should ask thee: by this we believe that thou



PROBABLE  
TIME.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

A. D. 30.

April 6.  
Thursday

—I have overcome the world.

—Father, the hour is come;—

I pray—for those whom thou hast  
given me;—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 16.

camest forth from God.  
 31 Jesus answered them, Do  
 32 ye now believe? Behold,  
 the hour cometh, yea, is  
 come, that ye shall be  
 scattered, every man to  
 his own, and shall leave  
 me alone: and *yet* I am  
 not alone, because the  
 33 Father is with me. These  
 things have I spoken unto  
 you, that in me ye may  
 have peace. In the world  
 ye have tribulation: but  
 be of good cheer; I have  
 overcome the world.

## CHAPTER 17.

424 These things  
 spake Jesus; and lifting  
 up his eyes to heaven, he  
 said, Father, the hour is  
 come; glorify thy Son,  
 that the Son may glorify  
 2 thee: even as thou gav-  
 est him authority over  
 all flesh, that whatsoever  
 thou hast given him, to  
 them he should give eter-  
 3 nal life. And this is life  
 eternal, that they should  
 know thee the only true  
 God, and him whom thou  
 didst send, *even* Jesus  
 4 Christ. I glorified thee  
 on the earth, having ac-  
 complished the work  
 which thou hast given  
 5 me to do. And now, O  
 Father, glorify thou me  
 with thine own self with  
 the glory which I had  
 with thee before the  
 6 world was. I manifested  
 thy name unto the men  
 whom thou gavest me  
 out of the world: thine  
 they were, and thou gav-  
 est them to me; and they  
 7 have kept thy word. Now  
 they know that all things  
 whatsoever thou hast  
 given me are from thee:  
 8 for the words which thou  
 gavest me I have given  
 unto them; and they re-  
 ceived *them*, and knew of  
 a truth that I came forth  
 from thee, and they be-  
 lieved that thou didst  
 9 send me. I pray for  
 them: I pray not for the  
 world, but for those  
 whom thou hast given

PROBABLE  
TIME.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

A. D. 30.

April 6.  
Thursday.

—keep them from the evil one.

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 17.

- me; for they are thine:  
 10 and all things that are mine are thine, and thine are mine: and I am glorified in them. And I am no more in the world, and these are in the world, and I come to thee. Holy Father, keep them in thy name which thou hast given me, that they may be one, even as we *are*. While I was with them, I kept them in thy name which thou hast given me: and I guarded them, and not one of them perished, but the son of perdition; that the scripture might be fulfilled. But now I come to thee; and these things I speak in the world, that they may have my joy fulfilled in themselves. I have given them thy word; and the world hated them, because they are not of the world, even as I am not of the world. I pray not that thou shouldest take them from the world, but that thou shouldest keep them from the evil *one*.  
 16 They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world. Sanctify them in the truth: thy word is truth. As thou didst send me into the world, even so sent I them into the world.  
 19 And for their sakes I sanctify myself, that they themselves also may be sanctified in truth. Neither for these only do I pray, but for them also that believe on me through their word; that they may all be one; even as thou, Father, *art* in me, and I in thee, that they also may be in us: that the world may believe that thou didst send me. And the glory which thou hast given me I have given unto them; that they may be one, even as we *are* one; I in them, and thou in me, that they may be per-

PROBABLE  
TIME.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

A. D. 30.

April 6.  
Thursday.

—that—they also may be with me;—

And when they had sung a hymn,—

—Gethsemane,

—not my will, but thine,—

CHAPTER 26.

30 And when they had sung  
a hymn, they went out  
unto the mount of Olives.

36 427 Then cometh Jesus  
with them unto a place  
called Gethsemane, and  
saith unto his disciples,  
Sit ye here, while I go  
37 yonder and pray. And  
he took with him Peter  
and the two sons of Zeb-  
edee, and began to be  
sorrowful and sore  
38 troubled. Then saith he  
unto them, My soul is  
exceedings sorrowful, even  
unto death: abide ye  
here, and watch with me.  
39 And he went forward a  
little, and fell on his  
face, and prayed, say-  
ing, O my Father, if it be  
possible, let this cup pass  
away from me: never-  
theless, not as I will, but  
40 as thou wilt. And he  
cometh unto the dis-



## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 17.

fectured into one; that the world may know that thou didst send me, and lovedst them, even as  
 24 thou lovedst me. Father, that which thou hast given me, I will that, where I am, they also may be with me; that they may behold my glory, which thou hast given me: for thou lovedst me before the foundation of the world.  
 25 O righteous Father, the world knew thee not, but  
 26 I knew thee; and these knew that thou didst send me; and I made known unto them thy name, and will make it known; that the love wherewith thou lovedst me may be in them, and I in them.

## CHAPTER 18.

1 425 When Jesus had spoken these words, he went forth with his disciples over the brook Kidron, where was a garden, into the which he entered, himself and his disciples.  
 2 426 Now Judas also, which betrayed him, knew the place: for Jesus oft-times resorted thither with his disciples.

## CHAPTER 14.

26 And when they had sung a hymn, they went out unto the mount of Olives.

## CHAPTER 22.

39 And he came out, and went, as his custom was, unto the mount of Olives; and the disciples also followed him.

32 And they come unto a place which was named Gethsemane: and he saith unto his disciples, Sit ye here, while I pray. And he taketh with him Peter and James and John, and began to be greatly amazed, and sore  
 34 troubled. And he saith unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful even unto death: abide ye  
 35 here, and watch. And he went forward a little, and fell on the ground, and prayed that, if it were possible, the hour might pass away from  
 36 him. And he said, Abba, Father, all things are possible unto thee; remove this cup from me: howbeit not what I will,

40 And when he was at the place, he said unto them, Pray that ye enter not into  
 41 temptation. And he was parted from them about a stone's cast; and he kneeled down and prayed,  
 42 saying, Father, if thou be willing, remove this cup from me: nevertheless not my will, but  
 43 thine, be done. And there appeared unto him an angel from heaven,  
 44 strengthening him. And being in an agony he prayed more earnestly: and his sweat became as it were great drops of blood falling down upon  
 45 the ground. And when he rose up from his prayer, he came unto the



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 6.  
Thursday.

Midnight.

## OUTLINE.

—betrayest—with a kiss?

—Whom seek ye?

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 26.

ciples, and findeth them sleeping, and saith unto Peter, What, could ye not watch with me one hour? Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak. Again a second time he went away, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if this cannot pass away, except I drink it, thy will be done. And he came again and found them sleeping, for their eyes were heavy. And he left them again, and went away, and prayed a third time, saying again the same words. Then cometh he to the disciples, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: behold, the hour is at hand, and the Son of man is betrayed unto the hands of sinners. Arise, let us be going: behold, he is at hand that betrayeth me

47 429 And while he yet spake, lo, Judas, one of the twelve, came, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and elders of the people. Now he that betrayed him gave them a sign, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that is he: take him. And straightway, he came to Jesus, and said, Hail, Rabbi; and kissed him. 50 And Jesus said unto him, Friend, do that for which thou art come.

## MARK.

## CHAPTER 14.

- 37 but what thou wilt. And he cometh, and findeth them sleeping, and saith unto Peter, Simon, sleepest thou? couldst thou not watch one hour?
- 38 Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is
- 39 weak. And again he went away, and prayed, saying the same words.
- 40 And again he came, and found them sleeping, for their eyes were very heavy; and they wist not what to answer him.
- 41 And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: it is enough; the hour is come; behold, the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.
- 42 Arise, let us be going: behold, he that betrayeth me is at hand.

## LUKE.

## CHAPTER 22.

- disciples, and found them sleeping for sorrow, and
- 46 said unto them, Why sleep ye? rise and pray, that ye enter not into temptation.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 18.

- 43 And straightway, while he yet spake, cometh Judas, one of the twelve, and with him a multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and the scribes
- 44 and the elders. Now he that betrayed him had given them a token, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that is he; take him, and lead him away
- 45 safely. And when he was come, straightway he came to him, and saith, Rabbi; and kissed him.

- 47 While he yet spake, behold, a multitude, and he that was called Judas, one of the twelve, went before them; and he drew near unto Jesus to
- 48 kiss him. But Jesus said unto him, Judas, betrayest thou the Son of man with a kiss?

- 3 428 Judas then, having received the band of *soldiers*, and officers from the chief priests and the Pharisees, cometh thither with lanterns and torches and weapons.

- 4 Jesus therefore, knowing all the things that were coming upon him, went forth, and saith unto them, Whom seek ye?
- 5 They answered him, Jesus of Nazareth. Je-

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 6.  
Thursday.  
Midnight.

## OUTLINE.

Put up—thy sword—

—all the disciples left him and fled.

—to the high priest:—

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 26.

430 Then they came and laid hands on Jesus, and took him.

- 51 431 And behold, one of them that were with Jesus stretched out his hand, and drew his sword, and smote the servant of the high priest, and struck off his ear.
- 52 Then saith Jesus unto him, Put up again thy sword into its place; for all they that take the sword shall perish with the sword.
- 53 Or thinkest thou that I cannot beseech my Father, and he shall even now send me more than twelve legions of angels? How then should the scriptures be fulfilled, that thus it must be? In that hour said Jesus to the multitudes, Are ye come out as against a robber with swords and staves to seize me? I sat daily in the temple teaching, and ye took me not. But all this is come to pass, that the scriptures of the prophets might be fulfilled. Then all the disciples left him, and fled.
- 57 432 And they that had taken Jesus led him away to the house of Caiaphas the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were gathered together.

April 7.  
Friday.  
1-5 A. M.

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 18.

sus saith unto them, I am *he*. And Judas also, which betrayed him, was standing with them.  
 6 When therefore he said unto them, I am *he*, they went backward, and fell  
 7 to the ground. Again therefore he asked them. Whom seek ye? And they said, Jesus of Nazareth. Jesus answered, I told you that I am *he*: if therefore ye seek me, let  
 9 these go their way: that the word might be fulfilled which he spake, Of those whom thou hast given me I lost not one.

## CHAPTER 14.

## CHAPTER 22.

46 And they laid hands on him, and took him.

47 But a certain one of them that stood by drew his sword, and smote the servant of the high priest, and struck off his ear.

48 And Jesus answered and said unto them, Are ye come out, as against a robber, with swords and staves to seize me? I was daily with you in the temple teaching, and ye took me not: but *this is*  
 50 *done* that the scriptures might be fulfilled. And they all left him, and fled.

51 And a certain young man followed with him, having a linen cloth cast about him, over *his* naked body: and they lay hold  
 52 on him; but he left the linen cloth, and fled naked.

53 And they led Jesus away to the high priest: and there come together with him all the chief priests and the elders and the scribes.

49 And when they that were about him saw what would follow, they said, Lord, shall we smite with the sword?

50 And a certain one of them smote the servant of the high priest, and struck off his  
 51 right ear. But Jesus answered and said, Suffer ye thus far. And he touched his ear, and  
 52 healed him. And Jesus said unto the chief priests, and captains of the temple, and elders, which were come against him, Are ye come out, as against a robber, with  
 53 swords and staves? When I was daily with you in the temple, ye stretched not forth your hands against me: but this is your hour, and the power of darkness.

54 And they seized him, and led him *away*, and brought him into the high priest's house. But Peter followed afar off.

10 Simon Peter therefore having a sword drew it, and struck the high priest's servant, and cut off his right ear. Now the servant's name was  
 11 Malchus. Jesus therefore said unto Peter, Put up the sword into the sheath: the cup which the Father hath given me, shall I not drink it?

12 So the band and the chief captain, and the officers of the Jews, seized Jesus and bound him,



PROBABLE  
TIME.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

A. D. 30.

April 7.

Friday.

1-5 A. M.

Jesus answered—, I have spoken  
openly to the world;—

—false witnesses—

CHAPTER 26.

59 **436** Now the chief  
priests and the whole  
council sought false  
witness against Jesus,  
that they might put  
60 him to death; and they  
found it not, though  
many false witnesses  
61 came. But afterward  
came two, and said, This  
man said, I am able to  
destroy the temple of  
God, and to build it in  
62 three days. And the high  
priest stood up, and said  
unto him, Answerest  
thou nothing? what is  
it which these witness  
63 against thee? But Jesus  
held his peace. And the  
high priest said unto  
him, I adjure thee by  
the living God, that thou  
tell us whether thou be  
the Christ, the Son of

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 18.

- 13 **433** and led him to Annas first; for he was father in law to Caiaphas, which was high priest that year.
- 14 Now Caiaphas was he which gave counsel to the Jews, that it was expedient that one man should die for the people.
- 19 **434** The high priest therefore asked Jesus of his disciples, and of his teaching. Jesus answered him, I have spoken openly to the world; I ever taught in synagogues, and in the temple, where all the Jews come together; and in secret spake I nothing. Why askest thou me? ask them that have heard me, what I spake unto them: behold, these know the things which I said. And when he had said this, one of the officers standing by struck Jesus with his hand, saying, Answerest thou the high priest so? Jesus answered him, if I have spoken evil, bear witness of the evil: but if well, why smitest thou me?
- 24 **435** Annas therefore sent him bound unto Caiaphas the high priest.

## CHAPTER 14.

- 55 Now the chief priests and the whole council sought witness against Jesus to put him to death; and found it not.
- 56 For many bare false witness against him, and their witness agreed not together. And there stood up certain, and bare false witness against him, saying, We heard him say, I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and in three days I will build another made without hands.
- 59 And not even so did their witness agree together.
- 60 And the high priest stood up in the midst, and asked Jesus, saying, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these witness against thee?



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 7.

Friday.

1-5 A. M.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 26.

- 64 God. Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, Henceforth ye shall see the Son of man sitting at the right hand of power, and coming on the clouds of heaven.
- 65 Then the high priest rent his garments, saying, He hath spoken blasphemy: what further need have we of witnesses? behold, now ye have heard the blasphemy: what think ye?
- 66 They answered and said, He is worthy of death.
- 67 437 Then did they spit in his face and buffet him: and some smote him with the palms of their hands, saying, Prophecy unto us, thou Christ: who is he that struck thee?
- 58 438 But Peter followed him afar off, unto the court of the high priest, and entered in, and sat with the officers, to see the end.
- 69 440 Now Peter was sitting without in the court: and a maid came unto him, saying, Thou also wast with Jesus the Galilean. But he denied before them all, saying, I know not what thou sayest.

—Peter followed him afar off,—

—the cock crew.

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 14.

- 61 But he held his peace, and answered nothing. Again the high priest asked him, and saith unto him, Art thou the Christ, the Son of the Blessed?
- 62 And Jesus said, I am: and ye shall see the Son of man sitting at the right hand of power, and coming with the clouds
- 63 of heaven. And the high priest rent his clothes, and saith, What further need have we of witnesses? Ye have heard the blasphemy: what think ye? And they all condemned him to be worthy of death.
- 65 And some began to spit on him, and to cover his face, and to buffet him, and to say unto him, Prophecy: and the officers received him with blows of their hands.
- 54 And Peter had followed him afar off, even within, into the court of the high priest; and he was sitting with the officers, and warming himself in the light of the fire.

- 66 And as Peter was beneath in the court, there cometh one of the maids of the high priest; and seeing Peter warming himself, she looked upon him, and saith, Thou also wast with the Nazarene, even Jesus. But he denied, saying, I neither know, nor understand what thou sayest: and he went out into the porch; and the cock crew.

## CHAPTER 22.

- 55 And when they had kindled a fire in the midst of the court, and had sat down together, Peter sat in the midst of them.

- 56 And a certain maid seeing him as he sat in the light of the fire, and looking stedfastly upon him, said, This man also was with him.
- 57 But he denied, saying, Woman, I know him not.

## CHAPTER 18.

- 15 And Simon Peter followed Jesus, and so did another disciple. Now that disciple was known unto the high priest, and entered in with Jesus into the court of the high priest:
- 16 439 but Peter was standing at the door without. So the other disciple, which was known unto the high priest, went out and spake unto her that kept the door, and brought in Peter.
- 17 The maid therefore that kept the door saith unto Peter, Art thou also one of this man's disciples? He saith, I am not.

- 18 441 Now the servants and the officers were standing there, having made a fire of

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 7.  
Friday.  
1-5 A. M.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 26.

- 71 442 And when he was gone out into the porch, another *maid* saw him, and saith unto them that were there, This man also was with Jesus the Nazarene. And again he denied with an oath, I know not the man. And after a little while they that stood by came and said to Peter, Of a truth thou also art *one* of them; for thy speech bewrayeth thee. Then began he to curse and to swear, I know not the man. And straightway
- 75 the cock crew. And Peter remembered the word which Jesus had said, Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. And he went out, and wept bitterly.

—Peter—

—went out, and wept bitterly.

## CHAPTER 27.

- 1 444 Now when morning was come, all the chief priests and the elders of the people took counsel against Jesus to put him to death:

5-6 A. M.

—morning—

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 18

## CHAPTER 14.

- 69 And the maid saw him, and began again to say to them that stood by, This is *one* of them. But
- 70 he again denied it. And after a little while again they that stood by said to Peter, Of a truth thou art *one* of them; for thou
- 71 art a Galilæan. But he began to curse, and to swear, I know not this man of whom ye speak.
- 72 And straightway the second time the cock crew. And Peter called to mind the word, how that Jesus said unto him, Before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. And when he thought thereon, he wept.

## CHAPTER 15.

- 1 And straightway in the morning the chief priests with the elders and scribes, and the whole council, held a consultation,

## CHAPTER 22.

- 58 And after a little while another saw him, and said, Thou also art *one* of them. But Peter said,
- 59 Man, I am not. And after the space of about one hour another confidently affirmed, saying, Of a truth this man also was with him: for he is
- 60 a Galilæan. But Peter said, Man, I know not what thou sayest. And immediately, while he yet spake, the cock crew.
- 61 And the Lord turned, and looked upon Peter. And Peter remembered the word of the Lord, how that he said unto him, Before the cock crow this day, thou shalt deny me thrice.
- 62 And he went out, and wept bitterly.
- 63 443 And the men that held *Jesus* mocked him,
- 64 and beat him. And they blindfolded him, and asked him, saying, Prophecy: who is he that
- 65 struck thee? And many other things spake they against him, reviling him.
- 66 And as soon as it was day, the assembly of the elders of the people was gathered together, both chief priests and scribes; and they led him away into their council, saying,
- 67 445 If thou art the Christ, tell us. But he said unto them, If I tell you, ye will not believe:
- 68 and if I ask *you*, ye will
- 69 not answer. But from henceforth shall the Son of man be seated at the right hand of the
- 70 power of God. And they all said, Art thou then the Son of God? And he said unto them,
- 71 Ye say that I am. And they said, What further need have we of witness?

coals; for it was cold; and they were warming themselves: and Peter also was with them, standing and warming himself.

- 25 Now Simon Peter was standing and warming himself. They said therefore unto him, Art thou also *one* of his disciples? He denied, and said, I
- 26 am not. One of the servants of the high priest, being a kinsman of him whose ear Peter cut off, saith, Did not I see thee in the garden with him:
- 27 Peter therefore denied again: and straightway the cock crew.



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 7.  
Friday.

5-6 A. M.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

CHAPTER 27.

—delivered—to Pilate—

—the potter's field,—

—What accusation bring ye-?

- 2 446 and they bound him, and led him away, and delivered him up to Pilate the governor.
- 3 447 Then Judas, which betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought back the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, saying, I have sinned in that I betrayed innocent blood. But they said, What is that to us? see thou to it.
- 4 And he cast down the pieces of silver into the sanctuary, and departed; and he went away and hanged himself. And the chief priests took the pieces of silver, and said, It is not lawful to put them into the treasury, since it is the price of blood. And they took counsel, and bought with them the potter's field, to bury strangers in.
- 5 Wherefore that field was called, The field of blood, unto this day. Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremiah the prophet, saying, And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was priced, whom certain of the children of Israel did price; and they gave them for the potter's field, as the Lord appointed me.
- 6
- 7
- 8
- 9
- 10

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 22.

for we ourselves have  
heard from his own  
mouth.

## CHAPTER 15.

1 and bound Jesus,  
and carried him away,  
and delivered him up to  
Pilate.

## CHAPTER 23.

1 And the whole company  
of them rose up, and  
brought him before  
Pilate.

## CHAPTER 18.

28 They lead Jesus there-  
fore from Caiaphas into  
the palace: and it was  
early; and they them-  
selves entered not into  
the palace, that they  
might not be defiled, but  
might eat the passover.

## ACTS.

## CHAPTER 1.

18 (Now this man obtained  
a field with the reward  
of his iniquity; and fall-  
ing headlong, he burst  
asunder in the midst,  
and all his bowels gushed  
19 out. And it became  
known to all the dwell-  
ers at Jerusalem; inso-  
much that in their lan-  
guage that field was  
called Akeldama, that is,  
The field of blood.)

And they began  
to accuse him, saying,  
We found this man per-  
verting our nation, and  
forbidding to give trib-

29 448 Pilate therefore  
went out unto them, and  
saith, What accusation  
bring ye against this  
30 man? They answered  
and said unto him, If  
this man were not an  
evil-doer, we should not  
have delivered him up



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 7.  
Friday.  
5-6 A. M.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

—My kingdom is not of this world:—

## CHAPTER 27.

11 Now Jesus stood before the governor: and the governor asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And Jesus said unto him, Thou sayest.

Pilate saith—

—I find no crime in him.

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 23.

## CHAPTER 18.

ute to Cæsar, and saying  
that he himself is Christ  
a king.

31 unto thee. Pilate there-  
fore said unto them,  
Take him yourselves, and  
judge him according to  
your law. The Jews said  
unto him, It is not law-  
ful for us to put any  
32 man to death: that the  
word of Jesus might be  
fulfilled, which he spake,  
signifying by what man-  
ner of death he should  
die.

33 Pilate therefore entered  
again into the palace,  
and called Jesus, and  
said unto him, Art thou  
the King of the Jews?

34 Jesus answered, Sayest  
thou this of thyself, or  
did others tell it thee

35 concerning me? Pilate  
answered, Am I a Jew?

Thine own nation and  
the chief priests deliv-  
ered thee unto me: what

36 hast thou done? Jesus  
answered, My kingdom  
is not of this world: if  
my kingdom were of this  
world, then would my  
servants fight, that I  
should not be delivered  
to the Jews: but now is  
my kingdom not from

37 hence. Pilate therefore  
said unto him, Art thou  
a king then? Jesus an-  
swered, Thou sayest that  
I am a king. To this end  
have I been born, and to  
this end am I come into  
the world, that I should  
bear witness unto the  
truth. Every one that is  
of the truth heareth my  
38 voice. Pilate saith unto  
him, What is truth?

And when he had said  
this, he went out again  
unto the Jews, and saith  
unto them, I find no  
crime in him.

## CHAPTER 15.

2 And Pilate asked him,  
Art thou the King of the  
Jews? And he answer-  
ing saith unto him, Thou  
sayest.

3 And Pilate asked  
him, saying, Art thou the  
King of the Jews? And  
he answered him and  
said, Thou sayest.

4 And  
Pilate said unto the chief  
priests and the multi-  
tudes, I find no fault in  
5 this man. But they were  
the more urgent, saying,  
He stirreth up the peo-  
ple, teaching throughout  
all Judæa, and beginning  
from Galilee even unto  
this place.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

OUTLINE

MATTHEW.

A. D. 30.

April 7.  
Friday.  
6-9 A. M.

—he sent him unto Herod,—

—but he answered him nothing.

—Herod and Pilate became friends—

CHAPTER 27.

- 12        453 And when  
          he was accused by the  
          chief priests and elders,  
          he answered nothing.
- 13 Then saith Pilate unto  
          him, Hearest thou not  
          how many things they  
          witness against thee?
- 14 And he gave him no an-

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 23.

- 6 449 But when Pilate heard it, he asked whether the man were a Galilean. And when he knew that he was of Herod's jurisdiction, he sent him unto Herod, who himself also was at Jerusalem in these days.
- 8 450 Now when Herod saw Jesus, he was exceeding glad: for he was of a long time desirous to see him, because he had heard concerning him; and he hoped to see some miracle done by him. And he questioned him in many words; but he answered him nothing. And the chief priests and the scribes stood, vehemently accusing him. And Herod with his soldiers set him at nought, and mocked him, and arraying him in gorgeous apparel sent him back to Pilate.
- 12 451 And Herod and Pilate became friends with each other that very day: for before they were at enmity between themselves.
- 13 452 And Pilate called together the chief priests and the rulers and the people, and said unto them, Ye brought unto me this man, as one that perverteth the people: and behold, I, having examined him before you, found no fault in this man touching those things whereof ye accuse him: no, nor yet Herod: for he sent him back unto us, and behold, nothing worthy of death hath been done by him. I will therefore chastise him, and release him.
- 16

## CHAPTER 15.

- 3 And the chief priests accused him of many things. And Pilate again asked him, saying, Answerest thou nothing? behold how many things they accuse thee of. But Jesus no more answered anything;
- 5

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 7.  
Friday.

6-9 A. M.

## OUTLINE.

—Barabbas, or Jesus—

—Crucify him.

—Pilate—

—washed his hands—

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 27.

swer, not even to one word: insomuch that the governor marvelled greatly.

- 15 454 Now at the feast the governor was wont to release unto the multitude one prisoner, whom they would. And they had then a notable prisoner, called Barabbas. When therefore they were gathered together, Pilate said unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you? Barabbas, or Jesus which is called Christ? For he knew that for envy they had delivered him up.

- 19 455 And while he was sitting on the judgement-seat, his wife sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with that righteous man: for I have suffered many things this day in a dream because of him. Now the chief priests and the elders persuaded the multitudes that they should ask for Barabbas, and destroy Jesus. But the governor answered and said unto them, Whether of the twain will ye that I release unto you? And they said, Barabbas. Pilate saith unto them, What then shall I do unto Jesus which is called Christ? They all say, Let him be crucified. And he said, Why, what evil hath he done? But they cried out exceedingly, saying, Let him be crucified.

- 24 456 So when Pilate saw that he prevailed nothing, but rather that a tumult was arising, he took water, and washed his hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of this righteous man: see ye to it. And all the



## MARK.

## CHAPTER 15.

insomuch that Pilate marvelled.

- 6 Now at the feast he used to release unto them one prisoner, whom they asked of him.
- 7 And there was one called Barabbas, *lying* bound with them that had made insurrection, men who in the insurrection had committed murder. And the multitude went up and began to ask him *to do* as he was wont to do unto them. And Pilate answered them, saying, Will ye that I release unto to you the
- 10 King of the Jews? For he perceived that for envy the chief priests had delivered him up.
- 11 But the chief priests stirred up the multitude, that he should rather release Barabbas unto them.
- 12 And Pilate again answered and said unto them, What then shall I do unto him whom ye call the King of the
- 13 Jews? And they cried out again, Crucify him.
- 14 And Pilate said unto them, Why, what evil hath he done? But they cried out exceedingly, Crucify him.

## LUKE.

## CHAPTER 23.

- 18 But they cried out all together, saying, Away with this man, and release unto us Barabbas: one who for a certain insurrection made in the city, and for murder, was cast
- 20 into prison. And Pilate spake unto them again, desiring to release Jesus;
- 21 but they shouted, saying, Crucify, crucify him.
- 22 And he said unto them the third time, Why, what evil hath this man done? I have found no cause of death in him: I will therefore chastise him and release him.
- 23 But they were instant with loud voices, asking that he might be crucified. And their voices prevailed.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 18.

- 39 But ye have a custom, that I should release unto you one at the passover: will ye therefore that I release unto you the King
- 40 of the Jews? They cried out therefore again, saying, Not this man, but Barabbas. Now Barabbas was a robber.



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 7.  
Friday.  
6-9 A. M.

## OUTLINE.

—delivered Jesus—to be crucified.

—Behold, the man!

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 27.

people answered and  
said, His blood *be on us,*  
and on our children.

26 457 Then released he  
unto them Barabbas: but  
Jesus he scourged and  
delivered to be crucified.

27 458 Then the soldiers  
of the governor took  
Jesus into the palace,  
and gathered unto him  
28 the whole band. And  
they stripped him, and  
put on him a scarlet robe.  
29 459 And they plaited a  
crown of thorns, and put  
it upon his head, and a  
reed in his right hand;  
and they kneeled down  
before him, and mocked  
him, saying, Hail, King of  
30 the Jews! And they spat  
upon him, and took the  
reed and smote him on  
the head.

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 15.

15 And Pilate, wishing to content the multitude, released unto them Barabbas, and delivered Jesus, when he had scourged him, to be crucified.

16 And the soldiers led him away within the court, which is the Prætorium; and they call together the whole band.

17 And they clothe him with purple, and plaiting a crown of thorns, they put it on him; and they began to salute him, Hail, King of the Jews! And they smote his head with a reed, and did spit upon him, and bowing their knees worshipped him.

## CHAPTER 23.

24 And Pilate gave sentence that what they asked for should be done. And he released him that for insurrection and murder had been cast into prison, whom they asked for; but Jesus he delivered up to their will.

## CHAPTER 19.

1 Then Pilate therefore took Jesus and scourged him.

2 And the soldiers plaited a crown of thorns, and put it on his head, and arrayed him in a purple garment; and they came unto him, and said, Hail, King of the Jews! and they struck him with their hands.

4 **460** And Pilate went out again, and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him out to you, that ye may know that I find no crime in him. Jesus therefore came out, wearing the crown of thorns and the purple garment. And Pilate saith unto them, Behold, the man! When therefore the chief priests and the officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucify him, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Take him yourselves, and crucify him: for I find no crime in him. The Jews answered him, We have a law, and by that law he ought to die, because he made himself the Son of God. **461** When Pilate therefore heard this saying, he was the more afraid; and he entered into the palace again, and saith unto Jesus, Whence art thou? But Jesus gave him no an-

PROBABLE  
TIME.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

A. D. 30.

April 7.  
Friday.  
6-9 A. M.

—thou art not Cæsar's friend:

CHAPTER 27.

31 464 And when they had mocked him, they took off from him the robe, and put on him his garments, and led him away to crucify him.

32 And as they came out, they found a man of Cyrene, Simon by name: him they compelled to go *with them*, that he might bear his cross.

—led him away—

9 A. M.

—Simon of Cyrene,—

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 19.

- 10 swer. Pilate therefore saith unto him, Speakest thou not unto me? knowest thou not that I have power to release thee, and have power to crucify thee? Jesus answered him, Thou wouldest have no power against me, except it were given thee from above: therefore he that delivered me unto thee hath greater sin.
- 12 Upon this Pilate sought to release him: but the Jews cried out, saying, If thou release this man, thou art not Cæsar's friend: every one that maketh himself a king speaketh against Cæsar.
- 13 462 When Pilate therefore heard these words, he brought Jesus out, and sat down on the judgement seat at a place called The Pavement, but in Hebrew, 14 Gabbatha. Now it was the Preparation of the passover: it was about the sixth hour. And he saith unto the Jews, Be 15 hold, your King! They therefore cried out, Away with *him*, away with *him*, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priests answered, We have no king but Cæsar.
- 16 463 Then therefore he delivered him unto them to be crucified. They took Jesus there- fore:

## CHAPTER 15.

- 20 And when they had mocked him, they took off from him the purple, and put on him his garments. And they lead him out to crucify him.
- 21 And they compel one passing by, Simon of Cyrene, coming from the country, the father of Alexander and Rufus, to go *with them*, that he might bear his cross.

## CHAPTER 23.

- 26 And when they led him away, they laid hold upon one Simon of Cyrene, coming from the country, and laid on him the cross, to bear it after Jesus.
- 27 465 And there followed him a great multitude of the people, and of women who bewailed

PROBABLE  
TIME.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

A. D. 30.

April 7.  
Friday.  
9 A. M.

—Daughters of Jerusalem,—

—bearing the cross—

## CHAPTER 27.

33 **466** And when they were come unto a place called Golgotha, that is to say, The place of a skull,

34 **467** they gave him wine to drink, mingled with gall: and when he had tasted it, he would not drink.

38 **469** Then are there crucified with him two robbers, one on the right hand, and one on the left.

—Father, forgive them;—

35 **470** And when they had crucified him, they parted his garments among them, casting lots: and they sat and watched him there.



MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

CHAPTER 23.

- 28 and lamented him. But Jesus turning unto them said, Daughters of Jerusalem, weep not for me, but weep for yourselves, and for your children.  
 29 For behold, the days are coming, in which they shall say, Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the breasts that never gave suck.  
 30 never gave suck. Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us. For if they do these things in the green tree, what shall be done in the dry?  
 32 And there were also two others, malefactors, led with him to be put to death.

CHAPTER 15.

- 22 And they bring him unto the place Golgotha, which is, being interpreted, The place of a skull.

- 23 And they offered him wine mingled with myrrh: but he received it not.

- 25 468 And it was the the third hour, and they crucified him.

- 27 And with him they crucify two robbers; one on his right hand, and one on his left.

- 24 And they crucify him, and part his garments among them, casting lots upon them, what each should take.

- 33 And when they came unto the place which is called The skull, there they crucified him, and the malefactors, one on the right hand and the other on the left.

- 34 And Jesus said, Father, forgive them: for they know not what they do. And parting his garments among them, they cast lots.

CHAPTER 19.

- 17 and he went out, bearing the cross for himself, unto the place called The place of a skull, which is called in Hebrew Golgotha:

- 18 where they crucified him, and with him two others, on either side one, and Jesus in the midst.

- 23 The soldiers therefore, when they had crucified Jesus, took his garments, and made four parts, to every soldier a part; and also the coat; now the coat was without seam, woven from the top throughout. They said therefore one to another, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be: that the scripture might be fulfilled, which saith,

- They parted my garments among them,  
 And upon my vesture did they cast lots.  
 These things therefore the soldiers did.



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 7.  
Friday.

9 A. M.-12 M.

OUTLINE.

—THE KING—

MATTHEW.

CHAPTER 27.

37 **471** And they set up over his head his accusation written, **THIS IS JESUS THE KING OF THE JEWS.**

—What I have written I have written.

—He saved others; himself he cannot save.

39 **472** And they that passed by railled on him, wagging their heads, and  
40 saying, Thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days, save thyself: if thou art the Son of God, come  
41 down from the cross. In like manner also the chief priests mocking  
him, with the scribes and  
42 elders, said, He saved others; himself he cannot save. He is the King of Israel; let him now come down from the cross, and we will  
43 believe on him. He trusteth on God; let him deliver him now, if he desireth him: for he said, I am the Son of God.  
44 **473** And the robbers also that were crucified with him cast upon him the same reproach.

## MARK.

## CHAPTER 15.

26 And the superscription of his accusation was written over, THE KING OF THE JEWS.

29 And they that passed by railed on him, wagging their heads, and saying, Ha! thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days, save thyself, and come down from the cross. In like manner also the chief priests mocking him among themselves with the scribes said, He saved others; himself he cannot save. Let the Christ, the King of Israel, now come down from the cross, that we may see and believe.

And they that were crucified with him reproached him.

## LUKE.

## CHAPTER 23.

38 And there was also a superscription over him, THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS.

35 And the people stood beholding. And the rulers also scoffed at him, saying, He saved others; let him save himself, if this is the Christ of God, his chosen. And the soldiers also mocked him, coming to him, offering him vinegar, and saying, If thou art the King of the Jews, save thyself.

39 And one of the malefactors which were hanged railed on him, saying, Art not thou the Christ? save thyself and us. 474 But the other answered, and rebuking him said, Dost thou not even fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation? And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing amiss. 42 And he said, Jesus, remember me when thou comest in thy kingdom. 43 And he said unto him, Verily I say unto thee,

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 15.

19 And Pilate wrote a title also, and put it on the cross. And there was written, JESUS OF NAZARETH, THE KING OF THE JEWS. This title therefore read many of the Jews: for the place where Jesus was crucified was nigh to the city: and it was written in Hebrew, and in Latin, 21 and in Greek. The chief priests of the Jews therefore said to Pilate, Write not, The King of the Jews; but, that he said, I am King of the Jews. 22 Pilate answered, What I have written I have written.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

A. D. 30.

—To-day—with me in Paradise.

April 7.

Friday.

9 A. M.—12 M.

—his mother,—

12 M.

—darkness—

3 P. M.

—Eloi, Eloi,—

—It is finished:—

—veil—rent—

## CHAPTER 27.

45 **476** Now from the sixth hour there was darkness over all the land until the ninth hour.

46 **477** And about the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani? that is, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?

47 And some of them that stood there, when they heard it, said, This man calleth Elijah.

48 And straightway one of them ran, and took a sponge, and filled it with vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink. And the rest said, Let be; let us see whether Elijah cometh to save him.

50 **479** And Jesus cried again with a loud voice, and yielded up his spirit.

51 **480** And behold, the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 23.

To-day shalt thou be  
with me in Paradise.

## CHAPTER 19.

25 475 But there were  
standing by the cross of  
Jesus his mother, and  
his mother's sister, Mary  
the *wife* of Clopas, and  
26 Mary Magdalene. When  
Jesus therefore saw his  
mother, and the disciple  
standing by, whom he  
loved, he saith unto his  
mother, Woman, behold,  
27 thy son! Then saith he  
to the disciple, Behold,  
thy mother! And from  
that hour the disciple  
took her unto his own  
*home*.

## CHAPTER 15.

33 And when the sixth hour  
was come, there was  
darkness over the whole  
land until the ninth hour.

44 And it was now about  
the sixth hour, and a  
darkness came over the  
whole land until the  
45 ninth hour, the sun's  
light failing: and the  
veil of the temple was  
rent in the midst.

34 And at the ninth hour  
Jesus cried with a loud  
voice, Eloi, Eloi, lama  
sabachthani? which is,  
being interpreted, My  
God, my God, why hast  
35 thou forsaken me? And  
some of them that stood  
by, when they heard it,  
said, Behold, he calleth  
Elijah.

36 And one ran, and  
filling a sponge full of  
vinegar, put it on a reed,  
and gave him to drink,  
saying, Let be; let us  
see whether Elijah com-  
eth to take him down.

37 And Jesus uttered a loud  
voice, and gave up the  
ghost.

38 And the veil of  
the temple was rent in  
twain from the top to  
the bottom.

46 And  
when Jesus had cried  
with a loud voice, he  
said, Father, into thy  
hands I commend my  
spirit: and having said  
this, he gave up the  
ghost.

28 478 After this Jesus,  
knowing that all things  
are now finished, that the  
scripture might be ac-  
complished, saith, I  
29 thirst. There was set  
there a vessel full of vin-  
egar: so they put a  
sponge full of the vine-  
gar upon hyssop, and  
brought it to his mouth.

30 When Jesus therefore  
had received the vinegar,  
he said, It is finished:  
and he bowed his head,  
and gave up the spirit.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 7.  
Friday.  
3 P. M.

## OUTLINE.

—the centurion,—

—women—

—pierced his side,—

—blood and water.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 27.

the earth did quake;  
 52 and the rocks were rent;  
 and the tombs were  
 opened; and many bod-  
 ies of the saints that had  
 fallen asleep were raised;  
 53 and coming forth out of  
 the tombs after his res-  
 urrection they entered  
 into the holy city and ap-  
 peared unto many.  
 54 481 Now the centu-  
 rion, and they that were  
 with him watching Je-  
 sus, when they saw the  
 earthquake, and the  
 things that were done,  
 feared exceedingly, say-  
 ing, Truly this was the  
 55 Son of God. And many  
 women were there be-  
 holding from afar, which  
 had followed Jesus from  
 Galilee, ministering unto  
 56 him: among whom was  
 Mary Magdalene, and  
 Mary the mother of  
 James and Joses, and the  
 mother of the sons of  
 Zebedee.



## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 15.

39 And when the centurion, which stood by over against him, saw that he so gave up the ghost, he said, Truly this man was the  
40 Son of God. And there were also women beholding from afar: among whom *were* both Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James the less and of Joses, and Salome; who, when he was in Galilee, followed him, and ministered unto him; and many other women which came up with him unto Jerusalem.

## CHAPTER 23.

47 And when the centurion saw what was done, he glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous man.  
48 And all the multitudes that came together to this sight, when they beheld the things that were done, returned smiting  
49 their breasts. And all his acquaintance, and the women that followed with him from Galilee, stood afar off, seeing these things.

## CHAPTER 19.

31 482 The Jews therefore, because it was the Preparation, that the bodies should not remain on the cross upon the sabbath (for the day of that sabbath was a high *day*), asked of Pilate that their legs might be broken, and *that* they might be taken away.  
32 The soldiers therefore came, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was crucified with him: but when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not  
34 his legs: howbeit one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and straightway there came out blood and water.  
35 and he that hath seen hath borne witness, and his witness is true: and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye also may  
36 believe. For these things came to pass, that the scripture might be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be broken.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 7.  
Friday.  
6 P. M.

## OUTLINE.

—Joseph,—

—of Arimathæa,—

—asked for the body of Jesus.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 27.

57 483 And when even  
was come, there came a  
rich man from Arima-  
thæa, named Joseph, who  
also himself was Jesus'  
58 disciple: this man went  
to Pilate, and asked for  
the body of Jesus. Then  
Pilate commanded it to  
59 be given up. And Joseph  
took the body, and  
wrapped it in a clean  
60 linen cloth, and laid it in  
his own new tomb, which  
he had hewn out in the  
rock: and he rolled a  
great stone to the door  
of the tomb, and depart-  
61 ed. And Mary Magda-  
lene was there, and the  
other Mary, sitting over  
against the sepulchre.

April 8.  
Saturday.Command--that the sepulchre be  
made sure—

62 484 Now on the mor-  
row, which is *the day*  
after the Preparation,  
the chief priests and the  
Pharisees were gath-  
ered together unto Pilate,  
63 saying, Sir, we remem-  
ber that that deceiver  
said, while he was yet  
alive, After three days I  
rise again. Command  
therefore that the sepul-  
chre be made sure until  
the third day, lest haply  
his disciples come and  
steal him away, and say  
unto the people, He is  
risen from the dead: and  
the last error will be  
worse than the first.  
65 Pilate said unto them,  
Ye have a guard: go your  
way, make it *as sure as ye*  
66 can. So they went, and  
made the sepulchre sure,  
sealing the stone, the  
guard being with them.

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 15.

42 And when even was now come, because it was the Preparation, that is, the day before the sabbath, 43 there came Joseph of Arimathea, a councillor of honourable estate, who also himself was looking for the kingdom of God; and he boldly went in unto Pilate, and asked for the body of 44 Jesus. And Pilate marvelled if he were already dead: and calling unto him the centurion, he asked him whether he had been any while dead. 45 And when he learned it of the centurion, he granted the corpse to Joseph. And he bought a 46 linen cloth, and taking him down, wound him in the linen cloth, and laid him in a tomb which had been hewn out of a rock; and he rolled a stone against the door of the 47 tomb. And Mary Magdalene and Mary the *mother* of Jesus beheld where he was laid.

## CHAPTER 23.

50 And behold, a man named Joseph, who was a councillor, a good man and a 51 righteous (he had not consented to their counsel and deed), *a man* of Arimathea, a city of the Jews, who was looking for the kingdom of God: 52 this man went to Pilate, and asked for the body 53 of Jesus. And he took it down, and wrapped it in a linen cloth, and laid him in a tomb that was hewn in stone, where never man had yet lain. 54 And it was the day of the Preparation, and the sabbath drew on. And the women, which had come with him out of Galilee, followed after, and beheld the tomb, and how his body was laid.

## CHAPTER 19.

37 And again another scripture saith, they shall look on him whom they pierced. 38 And after these things Joseph of Arimathea, being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly for fear of the Jews, asked of Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus: and Pilate gave *him* leave. He came therefore, and 39 took away his body. And there came also Nicodemus, he who at the first came to him by night, bringing a mixture of myrrh and aloes, about a hundred pound 40 *weight*. So they took the body of Jesus, and bound it in linen cloths with the spices, as the custom of the Jews is to 41 bury. Now in the place where he was crucified there was a garden; and in the garden a new tomb wherein was never man 42 yet laid. There then because of the Jews' Preparation (for the tomb was nigh at hand) they laid Jesus.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 8.  
Saturday.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

April 9.  
Sunday.—the first *day* of the week.—

—Who shall roll us away the stone—?

— Why seek ye the living among the  
dead? He—is risen :—

## CHAPTER 28.

1 486 Now late on the sabbath day, as it began to dawn toward the first *day* of the week, came Mary Magdalene and the other Mary to see the sepulchre.

2 487 And behold, there was a great earthquake; for an angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled away the stone, and sat upon it. His appearance was as lightning, and his raiment white as snow: and for fear of him the watchers did quake, and became as dead men.

5 And the angel answered and said unto the women, Fear not ye: for I know that ye seek Jesus, which hath been crucified. He is not here; for he is risen, even as he said. Come, see the place where the Lord lay. And go quickly, and tell his disciples, He is risen from the dead; and lo, he goeth before you into Galilee; there shall ye see him: lo, I have told you.



## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 23.

56 485 And they returned, and prepared spices and ointments.

And on the sabbath day they rested according to the commandment.

## CHAPTER 16.

## CHAPTER 24.

## CHAPTER 20.

1 And when the sabbath was past, Mary Magdalene, and Mary the *mother* of James, and Salome, bought spices, that they might come and anoint him. And very early, on the first day of the week, they come to the tomb when the sun  
3 was risen. And they were saying among themselves, Who shall roll us away the stone from the door of the tomb? and  
4 looking up, they see that the stone is rolled back: for it was exceeding great.

1 But on the first day of the week, at early dawn, they came unto the tomb, bringing the spices which they had prepared.

1 Now on the first *day* of the week cometh Mary Magdalene early, while it was yet dark, unto the tomb, and seeth the stone taken away from the tomb.

2 And they found the stone rolled away from the tomb.

5 488 And entering into the tomb, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, arrayed in a white robe; and they were amazed.

3 And they entered in, and found not the body of the Lord Jesus.

6 And he saith unto them, Be not amazed: ye seek Jesus, the Nazarene, which hath been crucified: he is risen; he is not here: behold, the place where they laid him! But go, tell his disciples and Peter, He goeth before you into Galilee: there shall ye see him, as he said unto you.

4 489 And it came to pass, while they were perplexed thereabout, behold, two men stood by them in dazzling apparel;  
5 and as they were affrighted, and bowed down their faces to the earth, they said unto them, Why seek ye the living among the dead? He is not here, but is risen; remember how he spake unto you when he was yet in Galilee, saying that the Son of man must be delivered up into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third day rise again. And they remembered his words,



PROBABLE TIME.	OUTLINE.	MATTHEW.
A. D. 30. April 9. Sunday.	She runneth—to Simon Peter, and to the other disciple, whom Jesus loved,—	8 490 And they departed quickly from the tomb with fear and great joy, and ran to bring his disciples word.
	—saw, and believed.	
	—Mary Magdalene,—	

## MARK.

## CHAPTER 16.

8 And they went out, and fled from the tomb; for trembling and astonishment had come upon them: and they said nothing to any one; for they were afraid.

## LUKE.

## CHAPTER 24.

9 and returned from the tomb, and told all these things to the eleven, and to all the rest. Now they were Mary Magdalene, and Joanna, and Mary the *mother* of James: and the other women with them told these things unto the apostles. And these words appeared in their sight as idle talk; and they disbelieved them.

12 **491** But Peter arose, and ran unto the tomb; and stooping and looking in, he seeth the linen cloths by themselves; and he departed to his home, wondering at that which was come to pass.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 20.

2 She runneth therefore, and cometh to Simon Peter, and to the other disciple, whom Jesus loved, and saith unto them, They have taken away the Lord out of the tomb, and we know not where they have laid him.

3 Peter therefore went forth, and the other disciple, and they went toward the tomb. And they ran both together: and the other disciple outran Peter, and came first to the tomb; and stooping and looking in, he seeth the linen cloths lying; yet entered he not in. Simon Peter therefore also cometh, following him, and entered into the tomb; and he beholdeth the linen cloths lying, and the napkin that was upon his head, not lying with the linen cloths, but rolled up in a place by itself. Then entered in therefore the other disciple also, which came first to the tomb, and he saw, and believed. For as yet they knew not the scripture, that he must rise again from the dead.

10 So the disciples went away again unto their own home.

11 But Mary was standing without at the tomb weeping: so, as she wept, she stooped and looked into the tomb; and she beholdeth two angels in white, sitting, one at the head, and one at the feet, where the body of Jesus had lain. And they say unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? She saith unto them, Because they have taken away my Lord, and I know not where they have laid him.

14 When she had thus said, she turned herself back,

**492** Now when he was risen early on the first day of the week, he appeared first to Mary Magdalene, from whom he had cast out seven devils.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 9.  
Sunday.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—Touch me not;—

—Fear not:—

—Say ye, His disciples came by  
night,—

CHAPTER 28.

- 9                   493 And behold, Jesus met them, saying, All hail. And they came and took hold of his feet, and worshipped him. Then saith Jesus unto them, Fear not: go tell my brethren that they depart into Galilee, and there shall they see me.
- 11 494 Now while they were going, behold, some of the guard came into the city, and told unto the chief priests all the things that were come to pass. And when they were assembled with the elders, and had taken counsel, they gave large money unto the soldiers, saying, Say ye, His disciples came by night, and stole him away while we slept. And if this come to the governor's ears, we will persuade him, and rid you of care. So they took the money, and did as they were taught: and

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 20.

- and beholdeth Jesus standing, and knew not that it was Jesus. Jesus saith unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? whom seekest thou? She, supposing him to be the gardener, saith unto him, Sir, if thou hast borne him hence, tell me where thou hast laid him, and I will take him away.
- 16 Jesus saith unto her, Mary. She turned herself, and saith unto him in Hebrew, Rabboni; which is to say, Master.
- 17 Jesus saith unto her, Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended unto the Father: but go unto my brethren, and say to them, I ascend unto my Father and your Father, and my God and your God.
- 18 Mary Magdalene cometh and telleth the disciples, I have seen the Lord; and *how that* he had said these things unto her.

## CHAPTER 16.

- 10 She went and told them that had been with him, as they
- 11 mourned and wept. And they, when they heard that he was alive, and had been seen of her, disbelieved.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 9.  
Sunday.

OUTLINE.

—two—

—to a village named Emmaus,—

MATTHEW.

CHAPTER 28.

this saying was spread  
abroad among the Jews,  
and *continueth* until this  
day.



## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 16.

12 495 And after these things he was manifested in another form unto two of them, as they walked, on their way into the country.

## CHAPTER 24.

13 And behold, two of them were going that very day to a village named Emmaus, which was threescore furlongs from Jerusalem. And they communed with each other of all these things which had happened.

15 And it came to pass, while they communed and questioned together, that Jesus himself drew near, and went with them. But their eyes were holden that they should not know him.

17 And he said unto them, What communications are these that ye have one with another, as ye walk? And they stood still, looking sad. And one of them, named Cleopas, answering said unto him, Dost thou alone sojourn in Jerusalem and not know the things which are come to pass there in these days?

19 And he said unto them, What things? And they said unto him, The things concerning Jesus of Nazareth, which was a prophet mighty in deed and word before God

20 and all the people: and how the chief priests and our rulers delivered him up to be condemned to death, and crucified

21 him. But we hoped that it was he which should redeem Israel. Yea and beside all this, it is now the third day since these things came to pass.

22 Moreover certain women of our company amazed us, having been early at

23 the tomb; and when they found not his body, they came, saying, that they had also seen a vision of angels, which said that

24 he was alive. And certain of them that were with us went to the tomb, and found it even

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 9.  
Sunday.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—O foolish men, and slow of heart—

Behoved it not the Christ to suffer—?

—Was not our heart burning—?

—found the eleven—

I CORINTHIANS.

CHAPTER 15.

5 and that he appeared to  
Cephas; then to the  
twelve;

MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 24.

so as the women had said: but him they saw  
 25 not. And he said unto them, O foolish men, and slow of heart to believe in all that the prophets  
 26 have spoken! Behoved it not the Christ to suffer these things, and to enter  
 27 into his glory? And beginning from Moses and from all the prophets, he interpreted to them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself. And they drew  
 28 nigh unto the village, whither they were going: and he made as though he would go further.  
 29 And they constrained him, saying, Abide with us: for it is toward evening, and the day is now far spent. And he went in to abide with them.  
 30 And it came to pass, when he had sat down with them to meat, he took the bread, and blessed it, and brake,  
 31 and gave to them. And their eyes were opened, and they knew him; and he vanished out of their  
 32 sight. And they said one to another, Was not our heart burning within us, while he spake to us in the way, while he opened to us the scriptures?  
 33 And they rose up that very hour, and returned to Jerusalem, and found the eleven gathered together, and them that were with them, saying,  
 34 The Lord has risen indeed, and hath appeared to Simon.

35 496 And they rehearsed the things that *happened* in the way, and how he was known of them in the breaking of the bread.

13 And they went away and told it unto the rest: neither believed they them.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April 9.  
Sunday.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—Jesus—stood in the midst,—

—Have ye here anything to eat?

—Receive ye the Holy Ghost:—

## MARK.

## CHAPTER 16.

14 497 And afterward he was manifested unto the eleven themselves as they sat at meat; and he upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen.

## LUKE.

## CHAPTER 24.

36 And as they spake these things, he himself stood in the midst of them, and saith unto them, Peace  
 37 *be* unto you. But they were terrified and affrighted, and supposed that they beheld a spirit.  
 38 And he said unto them, Why are ye troubled? and wherefore do reasonings arise in your heart?  
 39 See my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: handle me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye behold  
 40 me having. And when he had said this, he shewed them his hands  
 41 and his feet. And while they still disbelieved for joy, and wondered, he said unto them, Have ye  
 42 here anything to eat? And they gave him a piece of  
 43 a broiled fish. And he took it, and did eat before them.  
 44 498 And he said unto them, These are my words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, how that all things must needs be fulfilled, which are written in the law of Moses, and the prophets, and the psalms, concerning me.  
 45 Then opened he their mind, that they might understand the scriptures;

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 20.

19 When therefore it was evening, on that day, the first *day* of the week, and when the doors were shut where the disciples were, for fear of the Jews, Jesus came and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, Peace *be* unto you.

20 And when he had said this, he shewed unto them his hands and his side. The disciples therefore were glad, when they saw the Lord.

21 Jesus therefore said to them again, Peace *be* unto you: as the Father hath sent me,  
 22 even so send I you. And when he had said this, he breathed on them, and said unto them, Receive  
 23 ye the Holy Ghost: whose soever sins ye forgive, they are forgiven unto them; whose soever *sins* ye retain, they are retained.

46 499 and he said unto them, Thus it is written, that the Christ should suffer, and rise again from the dead the  
 47 third day; and that repentance and remission



**PROBABLE  
TIME.**

**A. D. 30.**

**April 9.  
Sunday.**

**OUTLINE.**

**Ye are witnesses—**

**—tarry—until ye be clothed with  
power from on high.**

**MATTHEW.**

**April 16.  
Sunday.**

**—Thomas,—**

**—be not faithless,—**

**—My Lord and my God.**

**Many other signs—**

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 24.

of sins should be preached in his name unto all the nations, beginning from Jerusalem.

48 Ye are witnesses of these things.

49 500 And behold, I send forth the promise of my Father upon you: but tarry ye in the city, until ye be clothed with power from on high.

## CHAPTER 20.

24 501 But Thomas, one of the twelve, called Didymus, was not with them when

25 Jesus came. The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the Lord. But he said unto them, Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and put my hand into his side, I will not believe.

26 502 And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them. Jesus cometh, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, Peace

27 be unto you. Then saith he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and see my hands; and reach *hither* thy hand, and put it into my side: and be not faithless, but believing. Thomas answered and said unto him, My Lord and my God. Jesus saith unto him, Because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: blessed *are* they that have not seen, and *yet* have believed.

30 503 Many other signs therefore did Jesus in the presence of the disciples, which are not written in this book: but these are written, that ye may believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye may have life in his name.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

April.

## OUTLINE.

—into Galilee,—

—Peter saith—I go a fishing.

## MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 28.

16 **504** But the eleven disciples went into Galilee, unto the mountain where Jesus had appointed them.

17 **505** And when they saw him, they worshipped him: but some doubted.

## I CORINTHIANS.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 15.

then he appeared to  
above five hundred brethren  
at once, of whom the  
greater part remain until  
now, but some are fallen  
7 asleep; then he appeared  
to James; then to all the  
8 apostles; and last of all,  
as unto one born out of  
due time, he appeared to  
me also.

## CHAPTER 21.

1 **506** After these things  
Jesus manifested himself  
again to the disciples at  
the sea of Tiberias; and  
he manifested *himself* on  
2 this wise. There were  
together Simon Peter,  
and Thomas called Didy-  
mus, and Nathanael of  
Cana in Galilee, and the  
sons of Zebedee, and two  
other of his disciples.  
3 Simon Peter saith unto  
them, I go a fishing.  
They say unto him, We  
also come with thee.  
They went forth, and en-  
tered into the boat; and  
that night they took noth-  
4 ing. But when day was  
now breaking, Jesus  
stood on the beach: how-  
beit the disciples knew  
not that it was Jesus.  
5 Jesus therefore saith un-  
to them, Children, have  
ye aught to eat? They  
6 answered him, No. And  
he said unto them, Cast  
the net on the right side  
of the boat, and ye shall  
find. They cast there-  
fore, and now they were  
not able to draw it for  
the multitude of fishes.  
7 That disciple therefore  
whom Jesus loved saith  
unto Peter, It is the  
Lord. So when Simon  
Peter heard that it was  
the Lord, he girt his coat  
about him (for he was  
naked), and cast himself  
8 into the sea. But the  
other disciples came in  
the little boat (for they  
were not far from the  
land, but about two hun-  
dred cubits off), drag-  
ging the net *full* of  
9 fishes. So when they  
got out upon the land,  
they see a fire of coals





MARK.

LUKE.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 21.

- there, and fish laid there-  
 10 on, and bread. Jesus  
 saith unto them, Bring  
 of the fish which ye have  
 11 now taken. Simon Peter  
 therefore went up, and  
 drew the net to land,  
 full of great fishes, a hun-  
 dred and fifty and three:  
 and for all there was so  
 many, the net was not  
 12 rent. Jesus saith unto  
 them, Come *and* break  
 your fast. And none of  
 the disciples durst in-  
 quire of him, Who art  
 thou? knowing that it  
 13 was the Lord. Jesus  
 cometh, and taketh the  
 bread, and giveth them,  
 and the fish likewise.  
 14 This is now the third  
 time that Jesus was man-  
 ifested to the disciples,  
 after that he was risen  
 from the dead.  
 15 507 So when they had  
 broken their fast, Jesus  
 saith to Simon Peter,  
 Simon, *son* of John,  
 lovest thou me more than  
 these? He saith unto  
 him, Yea, Lord; thou  
 knowest that I love thee.  
 He saith unto him, Feed  
 16 my lambs. He saith to  
 him again a second time,  
 Simon, *son* of John,  
 lovest thou me? He saith  
 unto him, Yea, Lord;  
 thou knowest that I love  
 thee. He saith unto him,  
 17 Tend my sheep. He saith  
 unto him the third time,  
 Simon, *son* of John,  
 lovest thou me? Peter  
 was grieved because he  
 said unto him the third  
 time, Lovest thou me?  
 And he said unto him,  
 Lord, thou knowest all  
 things; thou knowest  
 that I love thee. Jesus  
 saith unto him, Feed my  
 18 sheep. Verily, verily, I  
 say unto thee, When thou  
 wast young, thou girdest  
 thyself, and walkest  
 whither thou wouldest:  
 but when thou shalt be  
 old, thou shalt stretch  
 forth thy hands, and an-  
 other shall gird thee, and  
 carry thee whither thou

PROBABLE  
TIME.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

A. D. 30.

April.

--what *is that* to thee? follow thou  
me.

May

--All authority--

--Go ye into all the world,--

--lo, I am with you alway,--

--we know that his witness is true.

CHAPTER 28.

18                   508 And  
Jesus came to them and  
spake unto them, saying,  
All authority hath been  
given unto me in heaven  
19 and on earth. Go ye  
therefore, and make dis-  
ciples of all the nations,  
baptizing them into the  
name of the Father, and  
of the Son and of the  
20 Holy Ghost: teaching  
them to observe all things  
whatsoever I commanded  
you: and lo, I am with  
you alway, even unto the  
end of the world.

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 21.

- 19 wouldest not. Now this he spake, signifying by what manner of death he should glorify God. And when he hath spoken this, he saith unto him,
- 20 Follow me. Peter, turning about, seeth the disciple whom Jesus loved following; which also leaned back on his breast at the supper, and said, Lord, who is he that be-
- 21 trayed thee? Peter therefore seeing him saith to Jesus, Lord, and what
- 22 shall this man do? Jesus saith unto him, if I will that he tarry till I come; what *is that* to thee? fol-
- 23 low thou me. This saying therefore went forth among the brethren, that that disciple should not die: yet Jesus said not unto him, that he should not die; but, If I will that he tarry till I come, what *is that* to thee?

## CHAPTER 16.

- 15 And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to the whole
- 16 creation. He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that disbelieveth shall be
- 17 condemned. And these signs shall follow them that believe: in my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak
- 18 with new tongues; they shall take up serpents, and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall in no wise hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.

- 24 509 This is the disciple which beareth witness of these things, and wrote these things: and we know that his witness is true.
- 25 510 And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which if

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

May.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—over against Bethany:—

May 13.  
Thursday.

—up into heaven.

The former treatise—

—many proofs,—

## MARK.

## LUKE.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 21.

they should be written every one. I suppose that even the world itself would not contain the books that should be written.

## CHAPTER 24.

50           511 And he led them out until *they* were over against Bethany: and he lifted up his hands and blessed them.

## CHAPTER 16.

19 512 So then the Lord Jesus, after he had spoken unto them, was received up into heaven, and sat down at the right hand of God.

51 And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he parted from them, and was carried up into  
52 heaven. And they worshipped him, and returned to Jerusalem with  
53 great joy: and were continually in the temple, blessing God.

## THE ACTS

## OF THE

## APOSTLES.

## CHAPTER 1.

1   513 The former treatise I made, O Theophilus, concerning all that Jesus began both to do and to teach, until the day in which he was received  
2 up, after that he had given commandment through the Holy Ghost, unto the apostles whom  
3 he had chosen: to whom he also shewed himself alive after his passion by many proofs, appearing unto them by the space of forty days, and speaking the things concerning the kingdom of God:  
4 and, being assembled together with them, he charged them not to depart from Jerusalem, but to wait for the promise of the Father, which said *he*, ye heard from  
5 me: for John indeed baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized with



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

May

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—a cloud received him—

—shall so come in like manner,—

—the upper chamber,—

## MARK.

## THE ACTS.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 1.

the Holy Ghost not many days hence.

- 6 514 They therefore, when they were come together, asked him, saying, Lord dost thou at this time restore the kingdom to Israel? And he said unto them, It is not for you to know times or seasons, which the Father hath set within his own authority.
- 8 But ye shall receive power, when the Holy Ghost is come upon you; and ye shall be my witnesses both in Jerusalem, and in all Judæa and Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth. And when he had said these things, as they were looking, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight. And while they were looking stedfastly into heaven as he went, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel; which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye looking into heaven? this Jesus, which was received up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye beheld him going into heaven.
- 12 515 Then returned they unto Jerusalem from the mount called Olivet, which is nigh unto Jerusalem, a sabbath day's journey off. And when they were come in, they went up into the upper chamber, where they were abiding; both Peter and John and James and Andrew, Philip and Thomas, Bartholomew and Matthew, James *the son of Alphæus*, and Simon the Zealot, and Judas *the son of James*.
- 14 These all with one accord continued stedfastly in prayer, with the women, and Mary the mother of Jesus, and with his brethren.

PROBABLE  
TIME.  
A. D. 30.

May.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—the day of Pentecost—

May 28.  
Sunday.

MARK.

THE ACTS.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 1.

15 **516** And in these days Peter stood up in the midst of the brethren, and said (and there was a multitude of persons *gathered* together, about a hundred and twenty),  
 16 Brethren, it was needful that the scripture should be fulfilled, which the Holy Ghost spake before by the mouth of David concerning Judas, who was guide to them that  
 17 took Jesus. For he was numbered among us, and received his portion in this ministry.

20 **517** For it is written in the book of Psalms,

Let his habitation be made  
 desolate,  
 And let no man dwell therein:

and,

His office let another take.

21 **518** Of the men therefore which have companied with us all the time that the Lord Jesus went in and went out  
 22 among us, beginning from the baptism of John, unto the day that he was received up from us, of these must one become a witness with us  
 23 of his resurrection. And they put forward two, Joseph called Barsabbas, who was surnamed Jus-  
 24 tus, and Matthias. And they prayed, and said, Thou Lord, which knowest the hearts of all men, shew of these two the one whom thou hast  
 25 chosen, to take the place in this ministry and apostleship, from which Judas fell away, that he might go to his own  
 26 place. And they gave lots for them: and the lot fell upon Matthias; and he was numbered with the eleven apostles.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 **519** And when the day of Pentecost was now come, they were all together in one place.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

May 28.  
Sunday.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—filled with the Holy Spirit,—

—how hear we, every man in our own  
language,—

—Peter,—spake forth unto them,—



MARK.

THE ACTS.

JOHN.

## CHAPTER 2.

- 2 And suddenly there came from heaven a sound as of the rushing of a mighty wind, and it filled all the house where they
- 3 were sitting. And there appeared unto them tongues parting asunder, like as of fire; and it sat upon each one of them.
- 4 And they were all filled with the Holy Spirit, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance.
- 5 520 Now there were dwelling at Jerusalem Jews, devout men, from every nation under
- 6 heaven. And when this sound was heard, the multitude came together, and were confounded, because that every man heard them speaking in his own language.
- 7 And they were all amazed and marvelled, saying, Behold, are not all these which
- 8 speak Galilæans? And how hear we, every man in our own language, wherein we were born?
- 9 Parthians and Medes and Elamites, and the dwellers in Mesopotamia, in Judæa and Cappadocia,
- 10 in Pontus and Asia, in Phrygia and Pamphylia, in Egypt and the parts of
- 11 Libya about Cyrene, and sojourners from Rome, both Jews and proselytes, Cretans and Arabians, we do hear them speaking in our tongues the mighty works of
- 12 God. And they were all amazed, and were perplexed, saying one to another, what meaneth
- 13 this? But others mocking said, They are filled with new wine.
- 14 521 But Peter, standing up with the eleven, lifted up his voice, and spake forth unto them, saying, Ye men of Judæa, and all ye that dwell at Jerusalem, be this known unto you, and give ear
- 15 unto my words. For

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

May 28.  
Sunday.

## OUTLINE.

## MATTHEW.

—Jesus of Nazareth,—

—ye—did crucify—

## MARK.

## THE ACTS.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 2.

these are not drunken,  
as ye suppose, seeing it  
is *but* the third hour of  
16 the day; but this is that  
which hath been spoken  
by the prophet Joel;

17 And it shall be in the last  
days, saith God,  
I will pour forth of my  
Spirit upon all flesh:  
And your sons and your  
daughters shall proph-  
esy,  
And your young men shall  
see visions,  
And your old men shall  
dream dreams:

18 Yea and on my servants  
and on my handmaid-  
ens in those days  
Will I pour forth of my  
Spirit; and they shall  
prophesy.

19 And I will shew wonders  
in the heaven above,  
And signs on the earth be-  
neath:  
Blood, and fire, and vapour  
of smoke:

20 The sun shall be turned  
into darkness,  
And moon into blood,  
Before the day of the Lord  
come.

That great and notable *day*;  
21 And it shall be, that who-  
soever shall call on the  
name of the Lord shall  
be saved.

22 Ye men of Israel, hear  
these words: Jesus of  
Nazareth, a man ap-  
proved of God unto you  
by mighty works and  
wonders and signs,  
which God did by him in  
the midst of you, even as

23 ye yourselves know; him,  
being delivered up by the  
determinate counsel and  
foreknowledge of God,  
ye by the hand of lawless  
men did crucify and slay:

24 whom God raised up,  
having loosed the pangs  
of death: because it was  
not possible that he  
should be holden of it.

25 For David saith concern-  
ing him,

I beheld the Lord always  
before my face;  
For he is on my right hand,  
that I should not be  
moved:

26 Therefore my heart was  
glad, and my tongue  
rejoiced;

Moreover my flesh also  
shall dwell in hope:

27 Because thou wilt not leave  
my soul in Hades,  
Neither wilt thou give thy  
Holy One to see corrup-  
tion.

PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

May 28.  
Sunday.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—both Lord and Christ,—

—Repent ye, and be baptized—

## MARK

## THE ACTS.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 2.

- 28 Thou madest known unto  
me the ways of life;  
Thou shalt make me full of  
gladness with thy  
countenance.
- 29 Brethren, I may say unto  
you freely of the patri-  
arch David, that he both  
died and was buried, and  
his tomb is with us unto
- 30 this day. Being there-  
fore a prophet, and  
knowing that God had  
sworn with an oath to  
him, that of the fruit of  
his loins he would set
- 31 *one* upon his throne; he  
foreseeing *this* spake of  
the resurrection of the  
Christ, that neither was  
he left in Hades, nor did  
his flesh see corruption.
- 32 This Jesus did God raise  
up, whereof we all are
- 33 witnesses. Being there-  
fore by the right hand of  
God exalted, and having  
received of the Father  
the promise of the Holy  
Ghost, he hath poured  
forth this, which ye see  
and hear.
- 34 For David ascended not  
into the heavens: but he  
saith himself,  
The Lord said unto my  
Lord, Sit thou on my  
right hand,
- 35 Till I make thine enemies  
the footstool of thy feet.
- 36 Let all the house of  
Israel therefore know  
assuredly, that God hath  
made him both Lord and  
Christ, this Jesus whom  
ye crucified.
- 37 522 Now when they  
heard *this*, they were  
pricked in their heart,  
and said unto Peter and  
the rest of the apostles,  
Brethren, what shall we
- 38 do? And Peter *said* unto  
them, Repent ye, and be  
baptized every one of you  
in the name of Jesus  
Christ unto the remission  
of your sins; and ye shall  
receive the gift of the
- 39 Holy Ghost. For to you  
is the promise, and to  
your children, and to all  
that are afar off, *even as*  
many as the Lord our  
God shall call unto him.
- 40 And with many other



PROBABLE  
TIME.

A. D. 30.

May 28.  
Sunday.

OUTLINE.

MATTHEW.

—three thousand souls.

—the Lord added to them—

Amen.

## MARK.

## THE ACTS.

## JOHN.

## CHAPTER 2.

- words he testified, and exhorted them, saying, Save yourselves from the crooked generation.
- 41 They then that received his word were baptized: and there were added *unto them* in that day about three thousand
- 42 souls. And they continued stedfastly in the apostles' teaching and fellowship, in the breaking of bread and the prayers.
- 43 523 And fear came upon every soul: and many wonders and signs were done by the apostles.
- 44 And all that believed were together, and had
- 45 things common: and they sold their possessions and goods, and parted them to all, according as
- 46 any man had need. And day by day, continuing stedfastly with one accord in the temple, and breaking bread at home, they did take their food with gladness and singleness of heart, praising God, and having favour
- 47 with all the people. And the Lord added to them day by day those that were being saved.

## CHAPTER 16.

20

524 And they went forth, and preached everywhere, the Lord working with them, and confirming the word by the signs that followed. Amen.



# COMPARATIVE TABLE

SHOWING THE ARRANGEMENTS OF EVENTS IN THE LIFE OF OUR LORD,

—BY—

ANDREWS, BROADUS, CANON FARRAR, GARDINER,  
ROBINSON AND TISCHENDORF.

TIME.	ANDREWS.	BROADUS.	FARRAR.	GARDINER.	ROBINSON.	TISCHENDORF.
	1	2	1	1		1
	2	1	2		2	
	22 Mark					
	24	24		24		24
	25	25		25		25
				2		2
	30	30				30
B. C. 6.	3	3	3	3	3	3
October.	4	4	4	4	4	4
B. C. 5.	5	5	5	5	5	5
March	6	6	6	6	6	6
and	7	7	7	7	7	7
April.	9					
June.	8	8	8	8	8	8
		9	9	9	9	9
December.	10	10	10	10	10	10
	11	11	11	11	11	11
				30		
	12	12	12	12	12	12
B. C. 4.						
January.	13	13	13	13	13	13
February.	14	14	14	14	14	14
	15	15	15	15	15	15
	16	16	16	16	16	16
March.	17	17	17	17	17	17
	18	18	18	18	18	18
May.	19	19	19	19	19	19
A. D. 8.						
April.	20	20	20	20	20	20
	21	21	21	21	21	21
					30	
A. D. 26.						
Summer.	22 Luke	22	22	22	22	22
	23	23	23	23	23	23
			24			
			25			
	26	26	26	26	26	26
	27	27	27	27	27	27
	28	28	28	28	28	28
A. D. 27.						
January.	29	29	29	29	29	29
February.	31	31	30	31	31	31
			31			
					24	
	32	32	32	32	25	
	33	33	33	33	32	32
					33	33
	34	34	34	34	34	34
	35	35	35	35	35	35

COMPARATIVE TABLE.

TIME.	ANDREWS.	BROADUS.	FARRAR.	GARDINER.	ROBINSON.	TISCHENDORF.
A. D. 27.	36	36	36	36	36	36
March.	37	37	37	37	37	37
April 11-17.	38	38	38	38	38	38
	39	39	39	39	39	39
	40	40	40	40	40	40
	41	41	41	41	41	41
	42	42	42	42	42	42
	43	43	43	43	43	43
	44	44	44	44	44	44
	45	45	45	45	45	45
	46	46	46	46	46	46
	47	47	47	47	47	47
May.			48			
			49			
			50			
			51			
			52			
			53			
			54			
			55			
			56			
			57			
			58			
			59			
			60			
			59			
			61			
			64			
			62			
			66			
			67			
			68			
Summer			69			
			70			
			71			
			65			
			80			
			72			
			73			
			74			
			102			
			103			
			104			
			143			
			105			
			106			
			107			
			108			
			109			
			110			
			111			
			112			
			113			
			114			
			115			
			116			
			117			
			118			
			119			
			120			
			121			
			122			
			123			
			124			
			125			
			126			
			127			
			128			
			129			
			130			
			131			
			132			
			133			
			134			
			75			
			76			
			135			
			143			
			144			
			136			
			137			
			138			
			139			
			140			



TIEE.	ANDREWS.	BROADUS.	FARRAR.	GARDINER.	ROBINSON.	TISCHENDORF.
A. D. 27. Summer.			141			
Autumn.			142			
			153			
			154			
			155			
			156			
			157			
			158			
			159			
			160			
			162			
			164			
			165			
			152 Luke.			
			170			
			171			
			172			
			173			
			174			
			175			
December.	48	48	176	50	52	50
	49	49	177	51	50	51
		50	78	48	51	52
		52	79	52	48	48
			80	49	49	49
	53	53	81	53	53	53
	54	54	82	54	54	54
	55	55	83	55	55	55
	56	56	84	56	56	56
			85	52 Mk. L.		
	57	57	86	57	57	57
	58	58	87	58	58	58
		52 Mk. L.	88		52 Mk. L.	
		63	89	63	63	
	59	59	90	59	59	59
A. D. 28. Spring.		60	161	60	60	
		62	163	61	62	
		61	166	62		
		64	167	64	65	
		65	168	65	64	
		66	169	62	62	
		62	178	66	66	
		67	179	67	67	
		68	180	68	68	
		69	181	69	69	
		70	182	70	70	
		71	183	71	71	
		72	184	72	72	
		73	185	73	73	
		74	186	74	74	
		75	187	75	75	
		76	188	76	76	
			189	177 Matthew.		
		77	190	77	77	
		78	191	78	78	
		79	192	79	79	
		80	91	80	80	
		81	92	81		
		82	93	82		
		83	94	83		
		84	95			
		85	96			
		86	193			
		87	195			
		88	194			
March 30 to April 5.	91	91	196	91	91	91
	92	92	197	92	92	92
	93	93	198	93	93	93
	94	94	199	94	94	94
	95	95	200	95	95	95
	96	96	201	96	96	96
			202			
	50	97	97	97	97	
April.	52	98	98	98	98	
	63 Mk. L.	99	99	99	99	63
	60	100	100	100	100	60

## COMPARATIVE TABLE.

TIME.	ANDREWS.	BROADUS.	FARRAR.	GARDINER.	ROBINSON.	TISCHENDORF.
A. D. 28.	61	101	101	101	101	61
April.	62			105		62
	63 Matthew.			73		
April and May	64			74		64
	65	102 Mk. L.		102 Mk. L.	102 Mk. L.	65
		103 Mk. L.		103	103	62
	66	104		104	104	66
	67				143	67
	68				105	68
	69					69
	70					
	71					71
	72					
	73					
May.	75					75
	76					76
Early Summer						134
	77					77
	78					78
						177 Matthew.
	79					79
	80					80
						81
						82
						83
	97					97
	98					98
	99					99
	100					100
	101					101 Mark.
	102					102 Mk. L.
	103					104
						103
						105
						73
Summer.	74					74
	102 Matthew.	102 Matthew.	204	102 Matthew.	102 Matthew.	102 Matthew.
	105	105	205		105	
	106	106		106	106	106 Matthew.
	107	107		107	107	107 Matthew.
	108	108		108	108	108
	109	109		109	109	109
	110	110		110	110	110
	111	111			111	111
	112	112		112	112	112
	113	113		113	113	113
	114	114		114	114	114 Matthew.
	115	115		115	115	115
	116	116		116	116	116 Matthew.
	117	117		117	117	117 Matthew.
	118	118		118	118	118
	119	119		119	119	119
	120	120		120	120	120
	121	121		121	121	121
	122	122		122	122	122
	123	123			123	123
	124	124			124	124
	125	125			125	125
	126	126		126	126	126 Matthew.
	127	127		127	127	127
	128	128		128	128	128
	129	129		129	129	129 Matthew.
	130	130		130	130	130
	131	131		131	131	131 Matthew.
	132	132		132	132	132 Matthew.
	133	133		133	133	133 Matthew.
	134	134		134	134	134
				312		
	135	135		135	135	135
	144					
	136	136		136	136	136
	137	137		137	137	137
	138	138		138	138	138
	139	139		139	139	139
	140	140		140	140	140
		259 Matthew.		311	259 Matthew.	
		261 Matthew.			261 Matthew.	
		263			263 Matthew.	

TIME.	ANDREWS.	BROADUS.	FARRAR.	GARDINER.	ROBINSON.	TISCHENDORF.
A. D. 28. Autumn.			266			
	141	141		141	141	141
	142	142		142	142	142
		143		104		
		144		143	143	143
	145	145	145	144	144	144
				145	145	145
	146	146	145	146	146	146
			267			
			146			
	147	147	268	147	147	147
			147			270
	148	148	270	148	148	148
			148			131 Luke.
			151			
			271		267	
			272		270	
	149	149	149	149	149	
			269			
	150	150	150	150	150	
	151	151		151	151	
				123		
				267		
				269	269	
				270		
				271	271	
				272	272	
			273	273	273	
				277		
	152	152	152 Mt. Mk.	152	152	152
			274		274	
			275		275	
			276		276	
			277		277	
			278		278	
			279		279	
			280		280	
			281		281	
			282		282	
			283		283	
			284		284	
			285		285	
			286		286	
			287		287	
			288		288	
					289	
					290	
	153	153		153	153	153
	154	154		154	154	154
	155	155		155	155	155
	156	156		156	156	156
	157	157		157 Mk. L.	157	157
	158	158		158	158	158
	159	159		159	159	159
	160	160		160	160	160
	161	161		161	161	161
	162	162		162	162	162
				293		293
	163	163		163	163	163
	164	164		164	164	164
	165	165		165	165	
	166	166		166	166	166
	167	167		167	167	167
	168	168		168	168	168
		169		169	169	169
	170 Matthew.	170		170	170	170
	171				171	
	170 Mark.					
	173	173		173	172	
	174	174		174	178	173
					174	174
	175	175		175	175	175
	176	176		176	176	176
	177 Matthew.	177		177	177	
	177 Mk. L.					177 Mk. L.
					81	
					82	
					83	
	84			84	81	84
	85			85	85	85
	86			86	86	86

TIME.	ANDREWS.	BROADUS.	FARRAR.	GARDINER.	ROBINSON.	TISCHENDORF.
A. D. 29. Early Spring	87			87	87	
	88			88	88	
	169					
	178	178		178	178	178
	179	179		179	179	179
	180	180		180	180	180
	89	89		89		89
	90	90		90	90	90
	180	180		180		
	181	181		181	181	181
	103 Matthew.					
	182	182		182	182	182
	183	183		183	183	183
	184	184		184	184	184
	185	185		185	185	185
	186	186		186	186	186
	187	187		187	187	187
	188	188		188	188	188
	189	189		189	189	189
	190	190		190	190	190
	191	191		191	191	191
	192	192		192	192	192
						193
	194	194		194	194	194
	51	51				
	193	193		193	193	
April	195	195		195	195	195
	196	196		196	196	196
	197	197		197	197	197
	198	198		198	198	198
	199	199		199	199	199
	200			200	200	200
	201	201		201	201	201
	202	202		202	202	
	203	203		203	203	
	204	204		204	204	204
Summer	205	205		205	205	205
	206	206	206	206	206	206
	207	207	207	207	207	207
	208	208	208	208	208	208
	209	209	209	209	209	209
	210	210	210	210	210	210
	211	211	211	211	211	211
	212	212	212	212	212	212
		213	213	213	213	213
		214	214	214	214	214
		215	215	215	215	215
		216	216	216	216	216
		217	217	217	217	217
						202
		218	218	218	218	218
		219	219	219	219	219
		220	220	220	220	220
		221	221	221	221	221
		222	222	222	222	222
				222	222	
		223	223	223	223	223
			203			
	224	224	224	224	224	224
	225	225	225	225	225	225
				225		225
	226	226	226	226	226	226
				190		
	227	227	227	227	227	227
	228	228	228	228	228	228
	229	229	229	229	229	229
						315
	230	230	230	230	230	
		231	231	231	231	231
				315		
				230		230
	232	232	232	232	232	232
						305
	233	233	233	233	233	233
			316			

TIME.	ANDREWS.	BROADUS.	FARRAR.	GARDINER.	ROBINSON.	TISCHENDORF.
A. D. 29. Summer.		234	234	234	234	234
			317			316
		235	235	235	235	235
				316 317		
			313			203
		171 172				518
					257 258 259 Luke.	
		238			238	
		239			239	239
		236		236	236	236
		237		237	237	237
				238 239 327		
				171 172		171 172
				257 258 259		
				319 320	319 320	
October.	238		238			
	239		239			
	240	240	240	240	240	240
	241	241	241	241	241	241
	242	242	242	242	242	242
	243	243	243	243	243	243
	244	244	244	244	244	244
	245	245	245	245	245	245
	246	246	246	246	246	246
	247	247	247	247	247	247
	248	248	248	248	248	248
	249	249	249	249	249	249
	250	250	250	250	250	250
					264	
					265	
					266	
					260	
					261 Luke.	
					262	
	251	251	251	251	251	251
	252	252	252	252	252	252
	253	253	253	253	253	253
	254	254	254	254	254	254
	255	255	255	255	255	255
	256	256	256	256	256	256
Autumn.	214					
	215					
	216					
	217					
	218					
	219					
	220					
	221					
	222					
	223					
	224					
	226					
	227					
	228					
	229					
	230					
	231					
	232					
	233					
	234					
	235					
November and December.	327					
	236					
	237					
	172					



TIME.	ANDREWS.	BROADUS.	FARRAR.	GARDINER.	ROBINSON.	TISCHENDORF.
A. D. 29. November and December	257	257	257			257
	258	258	258			258
	259	259 Luke.	259			259
	328					
	327 Mark.					
	260	260		260		260
	261	261 Luke.	261	261		261
	262	262	262	262		262
	263		263	263		263
				156		
	264	264		264		264
		265		265		265
	266	266		128		266
				266		119
						128
	267	267				87
	145	268				267
	146					268
	147					
	148					
	269	269				89
	270	270				270
	271	271				271
						151
	272	272				272
						149
						150
	273	273				269
	274	274				273
	275	275		274		274
				275		275
				297		
				377		
				378		
				379		
				380		
				381		
				186		
				189		
				184		
	276	276		276		276
	277	277				277
	278	278		278		278
	279	279		279		279
				125		
				397 Matthew.		
				398 Matthew.		
				187		
				111		
				279		
	280	280		280		280
	281	281		281		281
	282	282		282		282
	283	283		283		283
	284	284		284		284
	285	285		285		285
	286	286		286		286
	287	287		287		287
	288	288		288		288
	289	289	289	289		289
	290	290	290	290		290
			286			
			287			
			302			
			303			
			319			
			320			
					322	
					323	
					324	
					336	
					337	
					327	
					328	

TIME.	ANDREWS.	BROADUS.	FARRAR.	GARDINER.	ROBINSON.	TISCHENDORF.
A. D. 29. Nov'mber and December.	291	291	291	291	291	291
	292	292	292	292	292	292
	293	293	293		293	293
						162
		322				163
		323				
		324				
	294	294			294	
	295	295			295	
	296	296			296	
	297	297			297	
			298		298	
			299		299	
			300		300	
			301		301	
					302	
					303	
			308			
			309			
			310			
			311			
			312			
			313			
			314			
			294			
			295			
			296			
			297			
			264			
			260			
			325			
			326			
			304			
			305			
			306			
			307			
			321			
			265			
December	322		322	322		322
20-27.	323		323	323		323
A. D. 30. January.	324		324	324		324
			327	327		
			328			
			329			
			330			
			331			
			332			
			333			
			334			
			335			
				294		294
				295		295
				296		296
						297
	298	298		298		298
	299	299		299		299
	300	300		300		300
	301	301		301		301
				188		
	302	302		302		302
	303	303		303		303
	304	304		304	304	304
	305	305		305	305	305
	306	306		306	306	306
	307	307		307	307	307
	308	308		308	308	308
				124		
	309	309		309	309	309
	310	310		310	310	310
	311	311			311	311
	312	312			312	312
	313	313			313	313
	314	314		314	314	314
	315	315			315	315
	316	316			316	316
	317	317			317	317
	318	318		318	318	318

TIME.	ANDREWS.	BROADUS.	FARRAR.	GARDINER.	ROBINSON.	TISCHENDORF.
A. D 30.						
January and	336	336	336	336		336
February.	337	337	337	337		337
March.	338		338			
	319	319				319
	320	320				
	321	321		321	321	
				322		
				325		
	325	325		325	325	
	326	326		326	326	
		327				327
		328				328
			313			
						320
						321
						325
						326
	329	329		329	329	329
	330	330		330	330	330
	331	331		331	331	331
	332	332		332	332	332
	333	333		333	333	333
	334	334		334	334	334
	335	335		335	3 5	335
	339	339	339	339	339	339
	340	340	340	340	340	340
	341	341	341	341	341	341
	342	342	342	342	342	342
	343	343	343	343	343	343
	344	344	344	344	344	344
	345	345	345	345	345	345
	346	346	346	346	346	346
			400			400
		338		338	338	
March 31.						
Friday.	347	347	347	347	347	347
April 1.	348		348	348	348	348
Saturday.	349		349	349	349	349
	350	350 John.	350	350	350	350
	351	351	351	351	351	351
		404				
April 2.	352	352	352	352	352	352
Sunday.	353	353	353	353	353	353
	354	354	354	354	354	354
	355	355	355	355	355	355
		356	356	356	356	
April 3.	357	357	357	357	357	357
Monday.	358	358	358	358	358	358
	359	359	359	359	359	359
	360	360	360	360	360	360
		382				
		383				
		384				
		385				
		386				
	361		361	361	361	361
	402			402		356
						402
April 14.		361				
Tuesday.	362	362	362	362	362	362
	363	363	363	363	363	363
		402				
	364	364	364	364	364	364
	365	365	365	365	365	365
	366	366	366	366	366	366
	367	367	367	367	367	367
	368	368	368	368	368	368
	369	369	369	369	369	369
	370	370	370	370	370	370
	371	371	371	371	371	371
	373 Luke.	373 Luke.		373 Luke.	373 Luke.	373 Luke.
	374 Luke.	374 Luke.			374 Luke.	
	372	372	372	372	372	372
	373 Mark.	373 Mark.	373	373 Mark.	373 Mark.	373 Mark.
	374 Mark.	374 Mark.	374	374	371 Mark.	374

TIME.	ANDREWS.	BROADUS.	FARRAR.	GARDINER.	ROBINSON.	TISCHENDORF.
A. D. 39. April 4, Tuesday.	375	375	375	375	375	375
	376	376	376	376 378 Mk. L. 379 Mk. L.	376 Luke. 378 Mk. L.	376
	377 378 379 380 381	377 378 379 380 381	377 378 379 380 381		376 Matt. 377 378 Matt. 379 380 381	377 378 379 380 381
	387	387		387	387	297 387
	382 383		382 383	382 383	382 383	382 383
	384 385 386		384 385 386	384 385 386	384 385 386	384 385 386
	388 389 390	388 389 390	387 388 389 390	388 389 390	388 389 390	388 389 390
	391 392 393 394 395 396 397 398	391 392 393 394 395 396 397 398	391 392 393 394 395 396 397 398	391 393 394 396 397 Mark. 398 Mk. L. 185	391 392 393 394 395 396 397 Mark. 398 Mk. L.	391 392 393 394 395 396 397 Mark. 398 Mk. L.
	399 400 401	399 400 401	399 400 401 402	399 401	397 Matt. 398 Matt. 399 400 401	399 401
April 5. Wednesday.	403	403 348 349 350 Mt. Mk. 404	403	403	403	403
April 6. Thursday.	404 406 407 408	404 406 407 409	404 405 406 407 408 409 410 411	404 406 407 409 410 411 Luke. 408	404 406 407 409 410 411 Luke. 408	404 406 407 409 410 411 Luke. 408
	405 412 413 John.	405 412 413 John.	412 413	405 412 413 John.	405 412 413 John.	405 412 413 John.
	409 410 411 Luke. 413 Mt. Mk. L. 414 415 411 416	413 Mt. Mk. L. 414 415	414 415 416	413 Mt. Mk. L. 414 416 411 417 418 419	413 Mt. Mk. L. 414 415 416 411 417 418 419	413 Mt. Mk. L. 414 415 411 Mt. Mk. 416 417 418 419
	418 419 Lu. John.	417 418 419	417 418 419	417 418 419	417 418 419	417 418 419
	420 421 422 423 424 425 426	420 421 422 423 424 425 427	420 421 422 423 424 425 426 427	420 421 422 423 424 425 427	420 421 422 423 424 425 427	420 421 422 423 424 425 427



## COMPARATIVE TABLE.

TIME.	ANDREWS.	BROADUS.	FARRAR.	GARDINER.	ROBINSON.	TISCHENDORF.
A. D. 30. April 6. Thursday.	417 419 Mt. Mk. L. 428 427 429	426 428 429	428 429 430 431	428 429 430 431 432 John.	426 428 429 430 431 432 John.	426 428 429 430 431
Midnight.	430 431 432 John.	430 431 432 John.	430 431	430 431 432 John.	430 431 432 John.	430 431
April 7. Friday.	433 438 John. 432 Mt. Mk. L. 438 Mt. Mk. L. 434 435 436 438 John. 439 440 441 442 437 443 444 445 446 Mt. Mk. L. 447 446 John. 448 449 450 451 452 454 455 456 457 458 459 460 461 462 463 464 465 466 Mt. Mk. Jo. 467 468 469 471 466 Luke. 470 Luke. 470	432 John. 433 434 432 Mt. Mk. L. 435 436 437 438 439 432 Luke. 438 439 440 441 442 443 444 445 446 447 448 449 450 451 452 453 454 455 456 457 458 459 460 461 462 463 464 465 466 467 471 468 470	432 433 438 439 436 437 440 441 434 435 442 443 444 445 446 447 448 449 450 451 452 453 454 455 456 457 458 459 460 461 462 463 464 465 466 467 471 468 470	432 Mt. Mk. L. 433 438 439 441 440 434 435 442 436 437 438 445 444 446 447 448 449 450 451 452 454 455 456 457 458 459 460 461 462 463 463 464 465 466 467 468 469 471	433 438 439 440 441 442 434 435 436 437 438 444 Luke. 445 444 Mt. Mk. 446 448 449 450 451 452 454 455 456 $\frac{1}{2}$ 457 Mt. M. L. $\frac{1}{2}$ 457 Mt. M. L. 458 459 460 461 462 463 463 464 465 466 467 468 469 471	432 433 438 439 440 441 442 434 435 436 437 438 444 Luke. 445 444 Mt. Mk. 446 447 448 449 450 451 452 454 455 456 457 458 459 460 461 462 463 463 464 465 466 467 468 469 470 466 469



TIME.	ANDREWS.	BROADUS.	FARRAR.	GARDINER.	ROBINSON.	TISCHENDORF.
A. D. 30. April 7, Friday.	472	472	472	472	472	472
	473 Mt. Mk.	473	473	473	473	473
	473 Luke.					
	474	474	474	474	474	474
	475	475	475	475	475	475
	476	476	476	476	476	476
	477	477	477	477	477	477
	478	478	478	478	478	478
	479 John.	479	479	479	479	479
	479 Luke.					
	479					476 Luke
	480	480	480	480	480	480
	481	481	481	481	481	481
	482	482	482	482	482	482
	483	483	483	483	483	483
	484	484	484			484
	485	485	485	485	485	
				484	484	
	487 Matt.				486 Mark. 487 Matt.	
April 9, Sunday.	486	486	486	486	486	486
	487 Mk. L.	487	487	487	487	487
					488 Luke.	488 Luke.
	490 John.			490 John.	490 John.	
	488	488	488	488	488 Mark.	488 Mark.
	489	489	489	489	489	489
	490 Mt. Mk.	490 Mt. Mk.	490 Mt. Mk.	490 Mt. Mk.	490 Mt. Mk. L.	490
				493	493	
	491	491 John.	491 Luke.	491	491	491
		490 Luke. 491 Luke.	490 John. 491 John.			
	492	492	492	492	492	492
	490 Luke.			490 Luke.		
	493	493	493	493		493
	494	494	494	494	494	494
	495	495	495	495	495	495
	496	496	496	496	496	496
	497	497	497	497	497	497
	498	498 John.	498	498 John.	498	498 John.
	499		499	499	499	
			500		500	
April 16, Sunday.	501	501	501	501	501	501
	502	502	502	502	502	502
		503	503			
			504		504	
			505			
	506	506	506	506	506	506
	507	507	507	507	507	507
		509		509	509	509
		510				
	504	504		504	504	504
	505	505		505	505	505
	508	508	508	508	508 Matt.	508
			509			
		498 Luke.	510	498 Luke.		498 Luke.
	500	499 500		499 500		500
May 18, Thursday.	511	511	511		511	511
	512	512	512	512	512	512
	510					
	513	513	513	513	513	513
				513	513	513
				510	510	510











LIBRARY OF CONGRESS



0 021 897 274 3